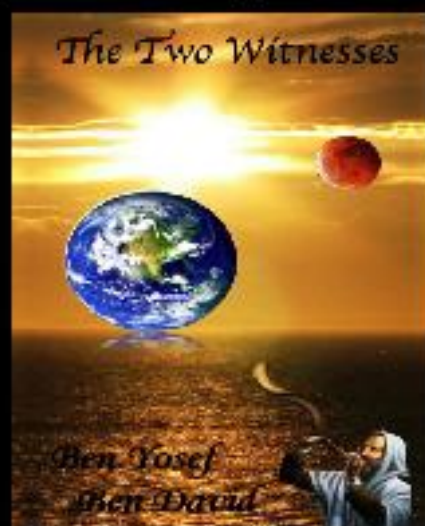


# Revelations To The Nations



WHY JOSEPH?



Insights From A Jewish Perspective

R.Cohen

- **WHY JOSEPH**

Through the study of the life of Joseph in Egypt, we are able to uncover a hidden mystery which unravels the past which is a parallel of our modern times, which reflect the very future days that we are living in today. This proves beyond a doubt – that God knows the beginning to the end, so that we might believe! **We learn that Joseph is a parallel of the times of the coming Messiah!**

- **THE ATONEMENT**

An amazing Divine plan is uncovered in this eye opening study. Why are we here - what is our purpose - where are we going when we die, and how do we get to live in a beautiful renewed world forever? We discover as we read, and come to see a purposeful plan whereby we may understand the power of our blood. For it is written that the **very power of our life is found in the blood**. What does this mean? We live in a sinful world; even so, God shows us clearly how to escape the punishment for sin and how to merit eternal life. This is the good news which brings us peace so we can understand who we are, and how to truly become the children of God.

- **A LIGHT TO THE NATIONS**

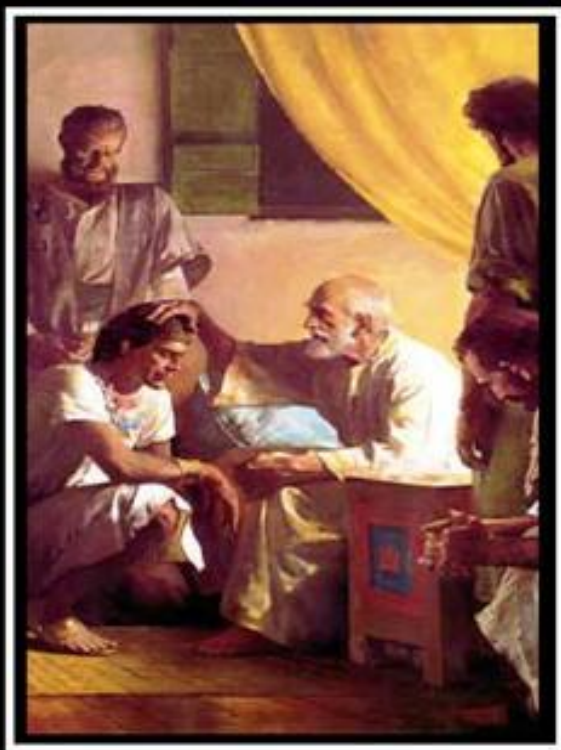
We find that we can explore the mind and plans of the Almighty when we read the Biblical Scriptures and discern His plans and intentions. He called out a people and **named them Israel**. He then gave them His covenant and His commandment laws that they might spread this truth that His House might be a House of Prayer for all nations! Therefore, He sent out his emissaries that they would **be a light to all the nations**. We learn how God called the Hebrew people to fulfill this monumental commission.

- **GOD'S TWO WITNESS'S**

This revelation gives an accurate timing for the Divine program for humanity. Our decision is; will we find the right path which has been set before us. **God has two witnesses'** that are pointers along the highway – this is the coming of the **Messiah the servant**, and the **Messiah the King**. This is his destiny; that is to point mankind on the right path that leads to life - eternal! This program has been delivered to the sons of men through the Messiah, as He will fulfill two roles for us, one as Priest and another as King.



WHY JOSEPH?



# WHY JOSEPH?

## THE MYSTERY OF THE LIFE OF YOSEF SON OF JACOB

INSIGHTS FROM A HEBREW PERSPECTIVE FOR GOD'S  
COVENANT PEOPLE

**BOOK ONE**

## HONOUR, RESPECT AND GRATITUDE TO THE JEWISH PEOPLE

### THE TRIBUTES OF MEN

"The Jews have amazed the world as they have achieved things which are beyond the imaginable. They have become moral strangers since the day their forefather, Abraham, introduced the world to high ethical standards and to the fear of heaven. They brought the world the Ten Commandments, which many nations prefer to defy. They challenge the rules of history by staying alive, totally at odds with common sense and historical evidence. They outlived all their former enemies, including the mighty Babylonian, Roman and the Greek empires. They astonished the world with their return to their homeland after 2000 years of exile and after the murder of six million of their family members. But they are still making their contribution and influence to the world at large.

They astounded mankind by building, in the wink of an eye, a democratic State which others were not able to create even after hundreds of years. They built living monuments such as the duty to be holy and the privilege to serve one's fellow men. They had were involved in every human progressive endeavour, whether in science, medicine, psychology or any other discipline, while totally out of proportion to their actual numbers. They gave the world rules to live by, demonstrated their religion to love truth and kindness and the care for the needs of their fellow man. The Jews revealed to the nations the one God of the Hebrews; and presented the Holy Bible which has been read down through the centuries by millions of ethnic groups throughout the earth. The most significant export from that chosen race has been Jesus, the redeemer of Israel and the nations." **Olive Schreiner** *South African novelist - social activist*.

"The Jew is that sacred being who has brought down from heaven the everlasting fire, and has illumined with it the entire world. He is the religious source, spring, and fountain out of which all the rest of the peoples have drawn their beliefs and their religions."-- **Leo Tolstoy**. The Hebrew people are a blessed and chosen people, a race called to be God's witnesses to all the earth, that He is the One true God – Creator of the universe, Father of all human kind.

The days are coming, when the world will know the truth regarding these consecrated people, who have suffered so much for the name of God and for their love and preservation the Holy Scriptures for all nations, peoples and cultures. May their names be written in the book of life!

## **EVERLASTING PROMISES OF THE GOD OF ISRAEL**

**Isaiah 43:1,3,4** *‘But now, this is what the Lord says - He who created you, O Jacob, He who formed you, O Israel: “Fear not, for I have redeemed you; I have called you by name; you are mine. For I am the Lord, your God, the Holy one of Israel, your deliverer; Since you are precious and honoured in My sight, and because I love you....*

**Ezekiel 20:41-42** *“I will accept you as fragrant incense when I bring you out from the nations and gather you from the countries where you have been scattered, and I will show Myself holy among you in the sight of all the nations. Then you will know that I am God.”*

**All Rabbinic source references are directly  
quoted from the book;**

**‘ WHEN MOSHIACH COMES ’**

**From the Halachic and Aggadic Perspective**

**By Yehudah Chayoun    Targum Feldhem**

## **TO MY PEOPLE ISRAEL!**

### **THESE FOUR BOOKS ARE A MYSTERY OF GOD'S MESSAGE TO HUMANITY UNVEILED AT THIS TIME IN HISTORY**

*The Word of God is His witness to mankind from generation to generation and proves that our Creator is supreme in the lives of His children, whom He created to dwell on the face of the earth! These books have been written with the intent to bring truth to humanity for those who seek it; for both Jews and Gentiles It is possible to glean from God's Word, revelations of a panoramic procession of the program of God. Maybe even the reason for this life we have, and why we are here on earth. We will understand what is vital to us as humans that we may find out what this life is all about. Several major biblical precepts have been explored; these are viewed from four different perspectives, thereby making a complete tapestry of these truths, no matter what your religion might be! These writings are life to those who find it, that they might know their God who created us all as individuals.*

*There are scores of differing interpretations of biblical texts, and even the Hebrew Rabbinical scholars themselves interpret many of the concepts within the Tanakh with a myriad of varied theories and conclusions. As is the saying: Two Rabbi's - three opinions, the same applies to other religious bodies who do the same! Henceforth, here is one more concept to add to the melting pot of our human quest to understand and decipher God's Holy word, may you be enriched by the presentation of this particular interpretation of these scripturally based letters. Whether or not one fully accepts all these writings in totality, nevertheless read on, for there is much wisdom and truth written upon these pages if you evaluate the words of the Eternal God of the Bible, without a preconceived mindset.*

*May everyone who reads this work, Jew or Gentile be gracious in any fault you may find, or theory that you may not endorse, and pray that these be received with grace, for the concepts are derived from the Word of God and are biblically based. Therefore, accept the things which you will, and leave the rest to contemplate. Take hold of that whatever is true, whatever is good, and whatever is righteous, and true, that brings reverence to the Creator, and the Father of all humanity.*

**To Almighty God, the Eternal One**

**To Him Be The Glory - Amen**

## **WHY JOSEPH A HIDDEN MYSTERY?**

In the first book of the Bible, known as Genesis, or Bereshit in Hebrew, we are introduced to the creator of the entire universe, the Almighty. We read of the first man Adam and the first woman Eve, both disobeyed God and were exiled from the Garden of Eden. Much later there was the flood in the days of Noah, and the rebellion of the tower of Babel, and the splitting of the languages. We are introduced to Abram, whom God said of him, **“You shall be a father of many Nations.”** Abraham’s son Isaac was miraculously conceived in his old age and then Isaac begot Jacob whose name was changed to Israel by God. Thereafter, Jacob became the father of twelve sons known as the Tribes of Israel.

Within the book of Genesis, much information is given about the lives of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, renamed Israel, who became the Patriarchs of Israel. When Jacob had become old and about to depart from this world, Jacob called his sons to his bedside to pronounce a blessing over his twelve sons. **To Judah**, he said of him that the scepter of the king ship would be upon Yehudah. Then Jacob said **to Joseph**, who was the first born son of Rachel - his rightful wife, and to Ephraim, that his descendants would become a multitude of nations. These prophetic declarations regarding the destiny of Judah and Joseph revealed that these two men would become pre-eminent over the tribes of Israel. Their character and prophetic destiny is encrypted in Jacob’s deathbed blessings over his sons! From the following scriptures, we can recognize the importance of Judah and Joseph who emerge as leaders. Judah and Benjamin in the Southern kingdom who both had different mothers, and the other ten tribal brothers in the Northern kingdom! Even so, it was Yosef, who received the more extensive prophetic details than his brothers; where the narrative at this time seems to zoom in on the life of Yosef, the first born son of Jacob and Rachel more than any other of his other brothers. **Why is this?**

**Yehudah and Yosef** become the leading stars of the tribal showdown! At the end of days, this scenario will play out on the canvas of world history; that is God’s everlasting destiny of the sons of Jacob who became the whole House of the children of Israel. God does not waste His words unless they have a significant meaning and purpose. While diligently studying the life of Joseph, we may discern there is something vital about him we need to understand, something mystical and prophetic we are attempting to uncover. Let us embark on a journey and research into the Torah to unearth a hidden (sod) meaning a mystery, regarding the destiny of Jacob’s twelve sons – collectively known as all Israel.

## SYNOPSIS

Jacob married two wives who were sisters, named Leah and Rachel. They in turn had two maidservants, who were Zilpah and Bilhah. Jacob's firstborn son was Reuben to his first wife Leah. Later, through his second wife Rachel, Jacob had another son he named Joseph, thereafter Rachel gave birth to their second son Benjamin. However, Joseph was his favourite son born in his old age, through his favourite wife Rachel. As a young man Joseph had an amazing dream, which showed his brothers bowing down to him.

They began to hate him for the audacity of declaring his superiority over all his brothers through the vision of them bowing down to him! The brothers were resentful of their younger brother's dream and desired to get rid of him. When an opportunity presented itself, they sought to kill him by throwing him down a well. In a moment of guilt, mercy prevailed through Judah and Reuben who intervened to save their brother's life. Thus they took an opportunity to sell him to a band of Ishmaelite slave traders, who then sold him into Egypt. By this act they had seemingly gotten rid of Yosef forever, and thereby his dream would be made null and void! We can read the account of the treachery of his brothers and of Yosef's trials and eventually his elevation to second in command to Pharaoh, over all Egypt.

After many years in Egypt, Yosef was given the daughter of the Egyptian Priest of 'On' as his wife, and she bore him two sons **Manasseh the firstborn and Ephraim the second born son!** When Jacob whose name was change to Israel, was about to die, he called all his sons to his bedside to pronounce a last blessing upon the head of each of them. Because Jacob's firstborn son Reuben had defiled his father's bed by committing the sin by sleeping with his father's concubine Bilhah, he lost the blessing of the status of firstborn. Furthermore, in his wisdom, **Jacob restored the rightful lineage, back to his lawful firstborn son, Yosef by his wife Rachel.** Laban's deception was to send Leah into Jacobs's tent instead of Rachel. His trickery brought forth Reuben, when in fact it should have been Rachel and Jacobs's son Joseph, who should have had pre-eminence. Interestingly, Jacob on his death bed also exchanged the birth order of Joseph's first born son Manasseh and replaced him with **Ephraim** the second born son.

By this act, Jacob bestowed upon the House of Joseph, namely **Ephraim the status of headship** of the **firstborn** over all his elder tribal brothers. With this startling manoeuvre, Yosef's second son Ephraim (**meaning fruitful**), had become firstborn, taking the position of the head over the twelve tribes of the sons of Jacob. Henceforth, let us discern the mystery of what is intended by this change in position and destiny.

**Genesis 48:1-6** *'It happened after these things, that someone said to Yosef, "Behold, your father is sick." He took with him his two sons, Manasseh and Efrayim. Someone told Ya'akov, "Behold, your son Yosef comes to you," and Yisra'el strengthened himself, and*

sat on the bed. Ya'akov said to Yosef, "El Shaddai appeared to me at Luz in the land of Kena'an, and blessed me, and said, **'Behold, I will make you fruitful, and multiply you,** and I will make of you a company of peoples ,and will give this land to your seed after you for an everlasting possession. **Now your two sons, born to you in the land of Egypt before I came to you into Egypt, are mine; Efrayim and Manasseh,** even as Re'uven and Shimon, will be mine. Your issue, who you begot after them, will be yours."

**Genesis 48:6-22** "And they will be called after the name of their brothers in their inheritance., As for me, when I came from Paddan, Rachel died by me in the land of Kena'an in the way, when there was still some distance to come to Efrat, and I buried her there in the way to Efratah (Beit-Lechem). , Yisra'el (Jacob) saw Yosef's sons, and said, "Who are these?" Yosef said to his father, "They are my sons, whom God has given me here." He said, "Please bring them to me, and I will bless them." The eyes of Yisra'el were dim from age, so that he couldn't see. He brought them near to him; and he kissed them, and embraced them. Yisrael said to Yosef "I didn't think I would see your face, and behold God has let me see your seed also."Yosef brought them out from between his knees and he bowed himself with his face to the earth. Yosef took them both, Efrayim in his right hand toward Yisra'el's left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand toward Yisra'el's right hand, and brought them near to him.' 'Yisra'el stretched out his right hand, and laid it on **Efrayim's head**, who was the younger, and his left hand on Manasseh's head guiding his hands knowingly, for Manasseh was the firstborn. He blessed Yosef, and said, "The God before whom my father's Avraham and Yitzchak did walk, the God who has fed me all my life long to this day, the angel who has redeemed me from all evil, bless the boys, **let my name be named on them, and the name of my father's Avraham and Yitzchak. Let them grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth.**" When Yosef saw that his father laid his right hand on the head of Efrayim, it displeased him. He held up his father's hand to remove it from Efrayim's head to Manasseh's head. Yosef said to his father, "Not so my father; for this is the firstborn; put your right hand on his head." His father refused, and said, "I know, my son, I know. He also will become a people, and he also will be great." However, his younger brother will be greater than he, **and his seed will become a multitude of nations.**" He blessed them, saying, "In you will Yisra'el bless, saying, 'God make you as Efrayim and as Manasseh'" **He set Efrayim before**, Yisra'el said to Yosef "Behold, I am dying, but God will be with you, and bring you once again to the land of your fathers. Moreover I have given to you one portion above your brothers, which I took out of the hand of the Amorites with my sword and with my bow."

## **MOSHE'S BLESSING – THE HOUSE OF JOSEPH EPHRAIM**

**Deut 33:1,13,17** "Now this is the blessing which Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death.<sup>13</sup> **of Joseph Moses said;** Blessed of the Lord be his land with the

*precious things of heaven, for the dew, and for the deep that lies beneath, with the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and with the precious produce brought forth by the moon, <sup>15</sup>And with the best things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the lasting hills, and for the precious things of the earth and fullness thereof, and for the good will of him that dwelt in the bush; “**Let the blessing come upon the head of Joseph and upon the top of the head of him that was separated (Consecrated as a Nazirite) from his brothers.** <sup>17</sup> His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of Ox: **Together he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth:** these are the ten thousand of Ephraim and the thousands of Manasseh.”*

(The two horns of the Ox are, the right horn is Ephraim and the left horn is Manasseh. These two horns have pushed the people together to the ends of the earth!)

Ephraim became the leader of the ten Northern tribes known as The House of Israel, or Joseph who ultimately split from the two Southern tribes of The House of Judah and Benjamin, referred to as Judea. (1 Kings 12) We now have two opposing Kingdoms with rival Kings headed up by the House of Yehudah in the south, and the House of Yosef in the north. Their dual destiny was that Judah had bestowed upon him the reigning Kingship and to Ephraim the status of first born son as priest of the family, and also his seed was to be the blessing of the multitude of nations.

### THE TRIBAL LEADERS WHO EMERGED WERE YEHUDAH AND YOSEF

Ephraim had within him a propensity to sin, which may have been inherited from his mother's Egyptian line, as Egyptians worshiped the idols of their sun gods. Furthermore, his grandmother Rachel also was guilty of stealing her father's idols! This inherited rebellious nature eventually led the Northern kingdom into Baal worship, idolatry and finally they were exiled into Assyria. The judgment of God came to pass and the ten Northern tribes who it is understood, never returned in mass to the land of Israel. In exile, the 'House of Joseph' lost their identity among the nations where they were driven. One must ask the question, how could a branch of the 'House of Joseph' who was given such a great promise and destiny, be exiled to the nations and lose their identity? Yosef's righteous (tzadok) character provided such a sure foundation, yet his sons Ephraim and Manasseh went astray. Has Yosef's blessing and destiny been lost forever? Indeed, can we search out the hidden (sod) or the mystery of the promise conferred upon Yosef. In the Torah, there is a noteworthy account which has a parallel storyline, both revealing an historical and mystical implication regarding Yosef's future destiny. **Let us go on a journey of discovery!** This study is purely about

Joseph, son of Jacob and the mystery of how Jacob's blessing which was pronounced over him, is being fulfilled even more so, at these end of days!

## **RABBI RAMBAN'S THIRTEEN PRINCIPALS OF FAITH**

***"I believe with perfect faith in the coming of the Moshiach, and though he tarries, I will wait daily for his coming."***

"This is an interesting article of the faith of the Hebrew people's expectation of the coming of the Messiah. Even so, which Moshiach are the Jewish people expecting? It is written that the Moshiach ben Yosef descendant of King David would be born in Beit Lehem, and would give his life for the sins of men, and officiate as the High Priest. Moshiah would come to Zion to turn the transgressions in Jacob. It is understood that he would be killed and pave the way for the King Messiah ben David! Therefore, are the Jewish people waiting for the King Messiah who will appear from heaven with all his angles or Melakim; and deliver Israel from their foes and judge the nations? This Moshicah will reign as King on his throne and rule over the nations of the world. Let us discern; has the Moshiach ben Yosef already come, and is he the one who we are anticipating, will he come first or will it be ben David the reigning King? Let us study further!

## **JUDAH'S FUTURE DESTINY**

### **GENESIS 49:8**

#### **JACOB'S BLESSING UPON OF THE TRIBE OF JUDAH**

- Scepter - Reign as King – The Lion of Judah
- Judah's brothers will praise him
- Messiah ben David will come from The Tribe of Judah

## **JACOB'S PROPHECY SPOKEN OVER JUDAH**

**GENESIS 49:1-2** *Ya'akov (Jacob) called to his sons, and said: "Gather yourselves together, I tell you what will happen to you in the days to come. Assemble yourselves and hear you sons of Ya'akov. Listen to Yisra'el, your father - Jacob.*

## **GENESIS 49:8-12**

- 1: *Yehudah, (Judah) you are the one whom your brothers will praise. Your hand will be on the neck of your enemies. Your father's sons will bow down before you."*
- 2: *Yehudah is a lion's cub, from the prey, my son, you have gone up, and he stooped down; he crouched as a lion, as a lioness. Who will rouse him up?"*
- 3: *The scepter will not depart from Yehudah, nor the ruler's staff from between his feet **until Shiloh** comes to whom it belongs, and unto him shall the obedience (**or gathering**) of the peoples be."*
- 4: *Binding his foal to the vine, his donkey's colt to the choice vine; he **has washed his garments in wine, his robes in the blood** of grapes. His eyes will be red with wine, his teeth white with milk."*

**'Shiloh is an Epitaph or Metaphor for the Moshiach.'**

## **YOSEF'S FUTURE DESTINY**

### **JACOB'S BLESSING UPON OF THE TRIBES OF YOSEF**

- Firstborn status of the tribes as priest
- The Shepherd and Stone of Israel
- The destiny of becoming a multitude of nations
- The Moshiach will Come from The Tribe of Judah

## **JACOB'S PROPHECY SPOKEN OVER YOSEF**

### **GENESIS 49:22-26**

22. *Yosef is a fruitful bough, a fruitful bough by a well.  
His branches run over the wall.*
23. *The archers have bitterly grieved him,*

*Shot at him and hated him.*

24. *But his bow remained in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob.*

*From there is the **Shepherd the Stone of Israel.***

25. *By the God of your father who will help you,  
and by the Almighty who will bless you  
With blessings of heaven above  
Blessings of the deep that lies beneath  
Blessings of the breasts and of the womb*

26. *The blessings of your father have excelled the  
blessings of my ancestors up to the utmost  
bound of the everlasting hills.*

*They shall be on the head of Yosef.*

*And on the crown of the head of him who **was separated from his brothers.***

*(**Nazir - meaning consecrated**) .*

Down through the centuries many great sages have presented a myriad of commentaries regarding the destiny of this specific biblical personage the Messiah. Much has been written determining the designated role he was to play in Israel's redemptive history. In this dissertation, we will examine the Scriptures and the historical records. Thus unexpectedly, we may discover a mystery concealed in the historical and biblical records of the life of Joseph of Egypt – the son of Jacob the patriarch whom God renamed Israel.

## **A REDEEMER WILL COME TO ZION**

### **Isaiah59:20-21**

**YOMA86B,(pg426)**

*And the (kinsman-Ga'al) Redeemer will come to Zion and to them that turn from transgression in Jacob, says the LORD. "As for Me," says the LORD, this is My Covenant with them, My Spirit who is upon you, and My words which I have put in your mouth, shall not depart from your mouth, nor from the mouth of your descendants, nor from the mouth of your descendants," says the LORD, "from this time and forevermore."*

It is acknowledged and documented that the Rabbinic teachers confirm the belief that the Messiah will come to Zion. Throughout the Torah, there are numerous indications concerning the mystery of the coming of Moshiach, his commission and his destiny. This particular study is a symbolic Messianic foreshadowing or sod (hidden meaning) which compares the life of Joseph of Egypt's fame recounted in the book of Genesis, and that of another Jew of great renown. With biblical scholarship, what emerges is a remarkable similarity between the life

experiences of these two Hebrew men. If you will, a hidden mystery is unveiled and we would affirm that God has not annulled the destiny spoken to Yosef by the Patriarch Jacob, who was renamed Israel, and he became the father of the twelve tribes.

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** *Pesikta Rabbasi 35 Yalkut Shimoni (pg172)*

*"God informed Moshiach; The transgressions of the Jewish people will place you in an iron yoke. You will be like a blind calf, the yoke will choke you and your tongue will stick to the roof of your mouth, do you want all this suffering? Moshiach said, 'Master of the universe I accept this pain with great joy in order that no Jew is lost. **Am I not flesh and blood?**' God spoke Efrayim My righteous Moshiach you accepted this task at creation, now your pain will resemble My pain."*

Note: that the Rabbi's agree that the Moshiach was with God Almighty at the beginning of creation. Both kingdoms of the 'House of Judah' and the 'House of Joseph' often known as Ephraim, transgressed the Torah. Even so, God is faithful to fulfil His Covenant promises to all the tribes of Israel whom He called after His Name, and has set His love upon them! Open your hearts and minds and read the biblical writings and be amazed by the presentation of the truth of the Scriptures! To Joseph it was prophesied that he would become a multitude of nations, the families' Priest, and to Judah was given the Sovereign Reign over the Kingdom. What you are about to read is a biblical account revealing many scriptural references that compare the life of Joseph, son of Jacob, who became the Prince of Egypt and the life of the person, whom the nations call Jesus, or in the Hebrew; Yahshua. Let us compare these two men!

You will come to see the unshakeable purposes of God, and thus understand that the very word of the Almighty which was spoken through the prophets has come true. He has fulfilled all that is written, and concealed it by the means of allegories which are mystically hidden for us to seek out! Search the ancient Scriptures and be astounded! You will begin to understand that the Almighty, has spoken truth to His Prophets and the scriptures have come true. The word of God is a mystical book and as you read the prophesies, you will discern the continuity of the Tanakh with the New covenant. Yosef of Egypt has not forfeited his destiny, as many more prophesies are in the process of being fulfilled in our days, and all things will come to pass **as it is written:-**

## **REVELATION OF THE LIFE OF YOSEF IN EGYPT IS A PROPHETIC PARALLEL OF THE LIFE OF BEN YOSEF OR YAHSHUA IN ISRAEL**

## THEY BOTH HAD A MIRACULOUS BIRTH

### YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH

Yosef born by divine will of God, for Rachel was barren.

**Genesis 30:22** *'Then God remembered Rachel he listened to her and opened her womb.'*  
(This was a miraculous birth as Rachel was barren).

### MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA

Yahshua was born through divine intervention:

**Luke 1:26** *"Miryam, (Mary) had not had a physical relationship with any man: In the sixth month, (of Elizabeth's confinement) God sent the angel Gabriel to Nazareth, a town in Galilee, to a maiden pledged to be married to a man named Yosef, a **descendant of David**. The maidens name was Miryam.*

**Luke 1:31** *And behold! You shall conceive in your womb and bear a son, and you shall call His name 'Yahshua', (which means Salvation in Hebrew.) He shall be great and shall be called the Son of the Highest. And the Lord God **shall give Him the throne of His father David. He shall reign over the house of Jacob forever** and of His kingdom there shall be no end.'*

Miryam (or Mary in English) also had a miraculous birth, as did Rachel with Joseph, and Sarah with Isaac. The seed of Eve, (the Moshiah to come) would bruise **the serpent** as it is written in Genesis 3:15. The Almighty fulfilled this promise and sent His Angel to Miryam/Mary, and declared that she would bare a son and of this seed it is said, that God will give Him the throne of His father David and He would reign over the House of Jacob forever.  
Luke 31:31

## YOSEF WAS SENT BY HIS FATHER JACOB

### YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH

Yosef was sent by his father to see how his brothers were faring.

**Genesis 37:13** *"Now Israel said to Yosef, "As you know your brothers are grazing the flocks near Shechem, I am going to send you to them."*

## **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

**Was sent by his Father to see how the children of Israel were faring:**

**Matthew 15:24** *'He answered, "I was sent only to the lost sheep of Israel."*

**Matthew 10:5-7** *These twelve Jesus sent out, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: <sup>6</sup> But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. <sup>7</sup> And as you go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand.'*

## **YOSEF BOUGHT BACK AN UN-FAVOURABLE REPORT**

### **YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

**Yosef had an unfavourable report about two of his brothers.**

**Genesis 37:2** *This is an account of Yacov. Yosef, a young man aged seventeen, was tending the flocks with his brothers, the sons of Bilhah the sons of Zilpah, his father's wives and he brought their father a bad report about them."*

## **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

**Yahshua also reported unfavourably of some of his national brothers:**

**Matthew 23:37** *"O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, you who kill the prophets and stone those sent to you, how often I have longed to gather your children together as a hen gathers her chicks under her wings, but you were not willing. Now your house has been left to you desolate."*

## **YOSEF WAS ESPECIALLY LOVED BY HIS FATHER**

### **YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

Yosef was especially loved by his father.

**Genesis 37:3** *"Now Israel (Jacob) loved Yosef more than any of his other sons, because he had been born to him in his old age. And he made (Yosef) a beautiful robe."*

### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

Yahshua was uniquely loved by his (Abba) Father.

**Matthew 3:16** *"As soon as (ben Yosef or Jesus) was baptised, (Mikvah'ed) he went up out of the water. At that moment heaven was opened and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove and alighting on him. And a voice from heaven said; **"This is My Beloved Son, whom I love. With him I am well pleased."***

(God intentionally used the endearing name, **My beloved**. This name indicates and reveals the Messiah's destiny as David's seed, as King David was also called the beloved of God).

### **BOTH MADE PLANS TO HAVE THEIR BROTHER KILLED**

#### **YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

Yosef's brothers were envious, and plotted to kill him.

**Genesis 37:20** *"Come now, let's kill him and throw him into one of these cisterns and say that a ferocious animal devoured him."*

### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

Yahshua's Hebrew brothers envious and plotted to kill him.

**Matthew 26:3-5** *"Then the chief priests and the elders of the people assembled in the palace of the high priest, whose name was Caiaphas, **they conspired to arrest Jesus** in some sly way and **kill him**. "But not during the Feast of Pesach, or there may be a riot among the people."*

The rabbinic scholars traditionally understood that **ben Yosef the suffering servant** was to be killed prior to the coming of ben David the King, as they discerned the writings of the prophets who foretold these events!

### NOT ALL WERE IN AGREEMENT OF BROTHER KILLED

#### YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH

**Not all Yosef's brothers were in agreement with the plot to kill him.**

**Genesis 37:21-26** *"When Reuben heard this, he tried to rescue him from their hands. **Let's not take his life.**" And Judah said to his brothers, *What profit if we should kill our brother and hide his blood? Come, let us sell him to the Ishmaelites, and let not our hand be upon him; for he is our brother and our flesh. And his brothers listened.*'*

#### MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA

**Not all Yahshua's brothers in agreement with plot to kill him.**

**Luke 23 :50-51** *"Now there was a man named Yosef a member of the Council a good and upright man **who had not consented** to their decision an action (to have him killed) he came from the Judean town of Arimathea and he was waiting for the kingdom of God."*

The Roman soldiers killed Jesus; the Jewish people did not do it personally themselves. Even so, some of the leading rulers plotted to get rid of him and wanted him dead, but the very act was carried out through a Roman crucifixion stake! The thousands of the common people, who loved Yahshua, did not know about this wicked plan and were innocent of this evil act. Nevertheless Jesus said 'I have come for this very purpose; to be the lamb, shedding his blood to make atonement for sin.

### YOSEF WAS HANDED OVER TO THE ISHMAELITES

#### YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH

Yosef's brothers delivered him over to the 'Gentile' Ishmaelites. They did not want to kill him themselves.

**Genesis 37:27** *"Come, let's sell him to the Ishmaelites and not lay our hands on him; after all, he is our brother, our own flesh and blood."*

### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

Yahshua's Hebrew brothers delivered him up to Gentile Romans as they did not want to kill him themselves.

**Matthew 21:46** *"They looked for a way to arrest him, but they were afraid of the (Jewish) crowd because the people held that he was a prophet."*

**John 18:31** *'Then Pilate said to them, "You take him and judge him, according to your law. "Therefore the Jews said to him, "It is not lawful for us to put anyone to death." (On Erev Pesach the 14th of Nissan).*

Yahshua's, ordained earthly chosen father, was named **Yosef**, and was present at the beginning of his life, and **Yosef a member of the Sanhedrin** and it was he who buried Yahshua in his own tomb at the end of his life! If you will, Yahshua lived between these two Yosef's, during his lifetime hinting of him as ben Yosef the suffering servant.

### **BOTH SOLD FOR A SUM OF MONEY**

### **YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

Yosef's brothers sold him for silver.

**Genesis 37:28** *"So when the Midianite merchants passed by; so his brothers pulled Yosef up out of the cistern and sold him to the Ishmaelites for twenty **shekels of silver**. And they took him to Egypt."*

### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

Yahshua's Israelite brothers sold him for silver.

**Matthew 26: 14-15** *'Then one of the twelve - the one called Judas Iscariot - went to the Chief priests and asked, "What are you willing to give me if I hand him over to you? So they counted out for him **thirty silver (shekels) coins.**"*

### **YOSEF WAS STRIPPED OF HIS ROBES**

#### **YOSEF, SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

**Yosef's garments were stripped from him.**

**Genesis 37:23** *"So when Yosef came to his brothers, **they stripped him** of his robe, the richly woven robe he was wearing."*

#### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

**Yahshua's garment was stripped from him.**

**Matthew 27:27-28** *"The governor's soldiers took Jesus into the Praetorian and gathered the whole company of soldiers around him. **They stripped him** and put a scarlet robe on him."*

### **FALSE ACCUSATIONS WERE MADE AGAINST HIM**

#### **YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

**Yosef was falsely accused and condemned.**

**Genesis 39:19-20** *"When Joseph's master heard the story his wife told him, saying, "This is what your servant did to me," he burned with anger. **Yosef's master took him and put him in prison**, the place where the king's prisoners were bound."*

#### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

**Yahshua was falsely accused and condemned.**

**John 11:47-50** "The chief priests and the Pharisee called a meeting of the Sanhedrin. What are we accomplishing?" They asked. "Here is this man performing **many miraculous signs**. If we let him go on like this, everyone will believe in him, and then the Romans will take away both our place and our nation." One of them Caiaphas who was high priest that year, spoke up "**You know nothing at all. You do not realise that it is better for you that one man die for the people than that the whole nation perish.**"

## **HIS ROBE WAS STAINED WITH BLOOD**

### **YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

**Yosef's coat or robe was stained with his blood.**

**Genesis 37:31** "They took Yosef's robe, slaughtered a goat, and then dipped the **robe in the blood.**"

*'He has washed his garments in wine **his robes in the blood of grapes**' Genesis 49:11*  
(He trod down the winepress alone and his robes were stained in his blood).

### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

**Yahshua's robe was stained with blood as he was flogged and pierced through.**

**Matthew 27:26 :31** "Then he released Barabbas to them. But he had Jesus flogged; (39 lashes) and handed him over (to the Romans) to be crucified. After they had mocked him, they took off his (**bloodied**) **robe** and put his own clothes on him. They led him away to be crucified."

When Joseph was in Egypt his brothers killed an animal and smear his robe with its blood. This was an allegory for the atoning blood of Moshiach ben Yosef's whose robe was stained with his shed blood. This was for the redemption of the sin of mankind; this was the authentic prescribed atonement according to Torah.

## HE WAS IMPRISONED WITH TWO MEN – AND WAS FOUND NOT GUILTY

### YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH

Yosef was imprisoned with two men, but he was not guilty.

**Genesis 40:2** *"Pharaoh was angry with his two officials the chief cupbearer and the chief baker and put them under custody." (One was to die the other man was saved to continue life).*

### MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA

Yahshua was nailed to the cross between two condemned men but not guilty.

**Luke 23:39-41** *'One of the criminals who hung there hurled insults at him: "If you are the Moshiach, save yourself and us. But the other criminal rebuked him. "Don't you fear God," he said, "since you are under the same sentence? We are punished justly; for we are getting what our deeds deserve; But this man is not guilty he has done nothing wrong." Jesus said "Today you will see me in paradise."*

Jesus died, making a comparison with the baker and the cupbearer in Joseph's prison in Egypt. One died and the other received eternal life.

## BOTH THIRTY YEARS OLD WHEN PUBLIC SERVICE BEGAN

### YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH

Yosef was thirty years old when he began his public service.

**Genesis 41:46** *"Yosef was thirty years old when he entered the service of Pharaoh King of Egypt. Yosef went from Pharaoh's presence and travelled through the land of Egypt."*

### MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA

**Yahshua was thirty years old when he began his public service.**

**Luke 3:23** 'Yahshua or Jesus himself was about **thirty years old** when he began his Public service in Israel.'

**2 Samuel 5:3-5** "When all the elders of Israel had come to King David at Hebron, the king made a covenant with them at Hebron before the LORD, and they anointed David king over Israel. <sup>4</sup> David was thirty years old when he became king, and he reigned forty years. <sup>5</sup> In Hebron he reigned over Judah seven years and six months, and in Jerusalem he reigned over all Israel and Judah thirty-three years. When they began their public service in the Name of the God of Israel; King David was also **thirty years** old, as was Yosef and Yahshua - King David's descendant.

### **JOSEPH PREDICTS THE FUTURE ACCURATELY**

#### **YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

Yosef foretold the future in a dream, as a prophet it was revealed to him.

**Genesis 41:15** "Pharaoh said to Yosef, "**I had a dream**, and no one can interpret it. But I have heard it said of you that you can understand a dream and can interpret it. "I cannot do it," Yosef replied to Pharaoh, "but God will give Pharaoh the answer he desires."

### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

Yahshua as a prophet foretold the future - the fall of Jerusalem.

**Luke 21:20** Yahshua said, "When you see Jerusalem being surrounded by armies, **you will know that its desolation is near.**" (Prophecy was fulfilled almost 40 yrs after Messiah's death).

### **IN EGYPT YOSEF WAS PROVEN A FAITHFUL SERVANT**

#### **YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

Yosef was a good and faithful servant to his master.

**Genesis 39:4** 'Yosef was favoured in (**Pharaoh's**) eyes and became his attendant. Potiphar put him in charge of his household, **he entrusted to his care everything he owned.**'

### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

Yahshua was a good and faithful servant to his Master - Almighty God.

**Luke 18:18-19** "And behold one came and said to him, "Good teacher, what good thing shall I do that I may have eternal life? "So Jesus said to him, "**Why do you call me good? No one is good but one that is God.**"

**John 15:19** Yahshua said "I tell you the truth, the son can do nothing by himself; he can do only what he sees his Father doing, **because whatever the Father does the son also does.**

**Matthew 3:16** 'And a voice came from heaven 'This is My beloved son in whom I am well pleased."

### **HE FED HIS PEOPLE WITH BREAD THAT GAVE LIFE**

#### **YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

Yosef was known as the supplier of food to the starving.

**Genesis 41:49** "Yosef stored up quantities of grain, **like sand of the sea, so much that he stopped keeping records. It was beyond measure.**"

### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

Yahshua fed his brothers spiritual food, the truth from Word of God.

**Matthew 4:4** "**Man does not live by bread alone, but every word that comes from the mouth of God!**"

**John 6:35** Yahshua - Jesus declared, **"I am the bread of life.** He who comes to me will never hunger, and he who believes in me shall never be thirsty." (He saved the people to eternal life, by atoning for our sins by his shed blood).

## **YOSEF'S BROTHERS WERE BLINDED FROM SEEING HIS TRUE HEBREW IDENTITY**

### **YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

Yosef's brothers were blinded to his true identity - did not recognise him.

**Genesis 42:7-8** 'And Joseph saw his brothers, and he knew them, but he remained a stranger to them, and spoke roughly to them. And he said to them, where do you come from? And they said, from the land of Canaan to buy food. And Joseph knew his brothers, but they did not know him. **"Although Yosef recognised his brothers they did not recognise him."**

In the eyes of his brothers he looked like an Egyptian Gentile not their Hebrew brother whom they thought was dead! **Today the Jews see Yahshua as a Gentile.**

### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

Yahshua's brothers were blinded; they did not recognise his true identity.

**John 1:10-11,19**, "He was in the world, and though the world was made through him the world did not recognise him. He came to that which was his own (The house of Judah) **but his own did not receive him.** <sup>19</sup> They asked him, **"Who are you?"**

## **BROTHER'S BELIEVED HIM DEAD; WAS FOUND ALIVE AMONGST EGYPTIANS GENTILES**

### **YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

Yosef was believed dead but found alive in Egypt by his brothers.

**Gen 45:25-26** *'And they told them saying "**Yosef is still alive** and he is governor over all the land of Egypt."*

**Genesis 45:1-4** *Then Yosef could not restrain himself before all those who stood before him, and he cried out, "Send everyone out from me!" So no one stood **with him while Yosef made himself known to his brothers, and he wept aloud.** "Please come near. Then he said, "**I am Yosef your brother whom you sold to Egypt.**"*

### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

Yahshua was believed dead, yet seen alive again in Jerusalem.

**Luke 24:33-36** *'They got up and returned at once to Jerusalem. There they found the eleven and those with them assembled together and saying, "It is true!" The resurrection has taken place and he has appeared to Simon. Then the two told what happened on the way, **and how Yahshua was recognised by them when he broke bread.**"*

### **YOSEF GREETED HIS BROTHERS SAYING – SHALOM**

#### **YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

Yosef greeted his brothers and said "Shalom."

**Genesis 43:23** *"**Shalom**, Peace be with you do not be afraid."*

### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

Yahshua suddenly appeared among them and greeted. "Shalom."

**Luke 24:36-39** *"While they were still talking about this, Jesus himself stood among them and said to them, "**Shalom, Peace be with you.**" They were startled and frightened, thinking they saw a spirit. He said to them, "Why are you troubled, and why do doubts rise in your minds? Look at my hands and my feet it is I myself! Touch me and see; a spirit does not have flesh and bones, as you see I have."*

## JOSEPH'S BROTHERS FELT GUILTY

### JOSEPH - SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH

Yosef's brothers felt guilty about what they had done when they realised Yosef's blood would be required of them.

**Genesis 42:21-22** *"They said to each other, **"We are truly guilty** concerning our brother, for we saw the anguish of his soul when he pleaded with us, and we would not hear; therefore this distress has come upon us. Reuben answered them, "Did I not speak to you do not sin against the boy" you would not listen? Therefore behold, **his blood is now required of us.**"*

### MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA

Yahshua's brothers also saw torment of Jesus soul. They did nothing but said, "Let His blood be upon our heads."

**Matthew 27:24-25** *"When Pilate saw that he could not prevail at all, but rather that a tumult was rising, he took water and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, "I am innocent of the blood of this just person. You see to it." And all the people answered and said, **"Let his blood be on us and on our children."***

## YOSEF'S BROTHERS ASKED TO BE FORGIVEN - THEY WEPT

### YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH

Yosef's brothers acknowledge their sin asked for Yosef's forgiveness.

**Genesis 50:15-20** *"When Yosef's brothers saw that their father was dead, they said, "Perhaps Yosef will hate us, and may actually repay us for all the evil which we did to him. So they sent messengers to Yosef, saying, "Before your father died he commanded, saying, "You shall say to Yosef: **"I beg you, please forgive the trespass of your brothers and their sin,** for they did evil to you, please, forgive the trespass of the servants of the God of your father."*

Yosef wept when they spoke to him. **Then his brothers also went and fell down before his face**, and they said, “Behold, we are your Servants.” Yosef said to them, “Do not be afraid, for am I in the place of God? <sup>20</sup>. But as for you; you meant evil against me; but God meant it for good....(Josef’s dream came true, his brothers bowed down to him).

**Genesis 45:14-15** “Then Joseph threw his arms around his brother Benjamin and wept, **he kissed all his brothers and wept over them**, then Benjamin embraced him, afterward his brothers talked with him.”

## **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

Yahshua uttered words of forgiveness for the sins.

**Luke 23:34** “**Father forgive them**, they do not know what they do”.

Yahshua /Jesus wept over Jerusalem - and forgave his brothers.

**Luke 19:41-44** “As Jesus (Yahshua) approached Jerusalem and saw the city, **he wept over it** and said “If you, even you had only known on this day what would bring you peace, but now it is hidden from your eyes.” <sup>43</sup>For the days shall come upon thee, that thy enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side, <sup>44</sup>And shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.

**RABBI’S QUOTE:** Pesikta Rabbasi 35 Yalkut Shimoni ( pg 172 )

“God informed Moshiach; the transgressions of the Jewish people will place you in an iron yoke. You will be like a blind calf, the yoke will choke you and your tongue will stick to the roof of your mouth, do you want all this suffering? Moshiach said, “Master of the universe I accept this pain with great joy in order that no Jew is lost. **Am I not flesh and blood?**” “**God spoke Efrayim My righteous Moshiach** you accepted this task **at creation**, now your pain will resemble My pain.”

## **SERVED HIS BROTHERS KIDDISH BREAD AND WINE**

### **YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

Yosef personally served his brothers bread and wine.

**Genesis 43:31-34** “Then he washed his face and came out; he restrained himself and said, **serve the bread**, and he took the servings to them from before, him but Benjamin’s serving was five times as much as any of theirs.”

### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

Yahshua personally served the disciples bread and wine on Pesach.

**Luke 22:27-29** Jesus said to them, “The kings of the Gentiles lord it over them; and those who exercise authority over them call themselves Benefactors. <sup>26</sup> But you are not to be like that. Instead, the greatest among you should be like the youngest, and the one who rules like the one who serves. <sup>27</sup> For who is greater, the one who is at the table or the one who serves? Is it not the one who is at the table? **But I am among you as one who serves.** <sup>28</sup> You are those who have stood by me in my trials. <sup>29</sup> And I confer on you a kingdom, just as my Father conferred one on me.”

### **YOSEF UNDERSTOOD HIS GOD GIVEN DESTINY**

#### **YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

God ordained my destiny and he used my life to save all Israel.

**Genesis 45:7-12** Yosef said “Do not grieve yourselves for what you have done to me. God ordained my destiny so I may preserve your lives that you (i.e. Jacob’s sons called Israel) should live and not die.” Yosef said to his brothers, “Please come near to me.” So they came near. Then he said: **“I am Yosef your brother**, whom you sold into Egypt, but now, do not therefore be grieved or angry with yourselves because you sold me here; **for God sent me before you to preserve life.** For these two years the famine has been in the land, and there are still five years in which there will be neither ploughing nor harvesting and God sent me before you to preserve posterity for you in the earth and to save your lives by a great deliverance.” **“So now it was not you who sent me here but God,** He has made me a father to Pharaoh **and lord of all his house to rule** throughout all the land of Egypt.” (Yosef forgave his brothers their jealousy, and for their plot to get rid of him).

### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

**John 3:16-17** “For God so loved the world (nations) that He gave His only begotten son, (Son of man and seed of David- Moshiach Ephraim first born Priest) that whoever believes in him will not perish but have everlasting life. God did not send His son into the world to

condemn the world, **but that the world through him might be saved.**" (Israel's kinsmen redeemer the descendant of David).

He did not save in a natural or physical sense, but died to atone for the sins of the mankind and save a man's soul, which is spiritually to redeem mankind. He came to Zion as the Priest the Lamb of God to pay the blood price of Israel's atonement, for the remission of sin.

**YAHSHUA SAID:-** "Father forgive them they know not what they do."

### **EPHRAIM AND MANASSEH –BORN OF A GENTILE MOTHER ACCEPTED INTO THE TRIBES – EPHRAIM AS FIRST BORN**

#### **YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

Josef's sons, born in Egypt, were accepted into the tribes of Israel. They became partakers of the covenants and inheritors of Israel's destiny.

**Genesis 48:4-6** *And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people; and will give this land to thy seed after thee for an everlasting possession. Now, your two sons born to you in Egypt before I came to you here, **will be reckoned as mine, Ephraim and Manasseh will be mine**, just as Reuben and Simeon are mine."* <sup>6</sup> *Thy offspring, which you begot after them, shall be yours; and they will be called after the name of their brothers in their inheritance."*

### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

**Acts 10:34** *"Peter opened his mouth and said, "In truth I perceive that God shown no partiality. But in every nation, whosoever fears Him, (the God of Israel) and works righteousness is accepted by Him. **Acts 11:18** When they heard these things they became silent; and glorified God, saying "**Then God has also granted the Gentile repentance to life.**"*

### **YOSEF GIVEN A NEW NAME AND A GENTILE BRIDE**

#### **YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

Yosef was given a new name and a Gentile Egyptian bride after being rejected by his Hebrew brothers.

**Genesis 41:45** *"Pharaoh gave Yosef the New **name** Zaphenath - Paneah and gave him Asenath daughter of Potiphera, **priest of On, to be his wife.**"*

### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

Yahshua, son Yosef, will be given a new name and a bride from the nations while he had been rejected by his Hebrew brothers – (until....?)

**John 3:29** *'He who has the **bride is the bridegroom**, but the friend of the bridegroom who stands and hears him rejoices greatly because of the bridegroom's voice. "Let us rejoice, and give Him glory! The wedding of the Lamb has come **his bride has made herself ready.**"*

**Yahshua's New Name Revelation 3:12** *"Him who overcomes I will make a pillar in the temple of my God. Never again will he leave it. **I will write on him the Name of My God and the name of the city of my God the new Jerusalem** which is coming down out of heaven from my God and I will also write on him my new Name."*

Yosef took himself a Gentile Bride from the nations as did Moshe, David, Solomon Boaz. Also Yahshua all took a bride from the nations and surely many from the lost tribes of the Northern Kingdom of Israel heard His message and received Him!

### **HALLMARKS OF MESSIAH PROPHECY FULFILLED**

1. Born in Beith Lehem the city of David and lineage of King David.
2. He was heralded by Yochanan or John, to be the long awaited redeemer.
3. He was despised and rejected by men, just as the prophets foretold.
4. He said, "I have only been sent to the lost sheep of the 'House of Israel.'"
5. He rode into the city on a donkey as foretold by the prophet Zechariah.

6. He offered Himself as a Passover sacrifice for the sins of Israel and nations.
7. He died on the 14th of Nissan on the Passover as the Lamb of God.
8. He was hated without a cause and rejected by the rulers of Israel.
9. Bound and nailed on a wooden crucifixion stake He cried; "Abba Father forgive them."
10. It is recorded that He rose on the third day and seen by many witnesses.
11. He prophesied the destruction of the Temple and the exile of Israel.
12. If an impostor, He would have confessed His deception and saved himself.
13. He fulfilled the prophesy timeline of Daniel - the coming of the Messiah.
14. He redeemed the nations and gathered the outcasts of Israel into Covenant.
15. He fulfilled hundreds of prophesies in relation to the Messiah's destiny.
16. The sacrifices upon the altar ended after He died as the final sacrifice.
17. He had no power of exact timing of His death on 14th of Nissan Passover.
18. He had no power to predict what would happen to Jerusalem after his death. He brought forth the New Covenant recorded in **Jeremiah 31:31**
19. He had no power to instigate the continuation of His name and has deeds being handed down generation after generation for over two thousand years.
20. He had no power to change the lives of hundreds of millions of people from every tribe nation and tongue, to the ends of the earth and cause them to know the God of the Hebrews. He brought them into the New Covenant with the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob and He taught men to love and know their Maker!
21. He now lives as our High Priest, who makes intercession for us; and will return as King over all the nations and He will reign on His Throne on the right hand of God.

### **JACOB'S PROPHECY OVER YOSEF – WHO WAS SEPARATED FROM HIS BROTHERS – THAT HE MAY SAVE ALL ISRAEL**

**Genesis 49:24** *To Joseph: "But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the Mighty God of Jacob from the Shepherd the Stone*

of Israel. **The one who was separated from his brothers.** (Separated meaning nazir consecrated to the Almighty as a Nazirite).

## ONE DAY HE WOULD REIGN OVER HIS BROTHERS

### JOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH

**Genesis 37:8** 'His brothers said to him, "**Do you intend to reign over us?** Will you actually rule us?" And they hated him even more, because of his dream and the words he spoke.

### MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA

**Luke 1: 31-33** Yahshua will take up Throne of David and Reign at the right hand of God.

**Philippians 2:8-11** 'Being found in fashion as a man, He humbled Himself and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. <sup>9</sup> Therefore God has highly exalted Him, and has given Him a name which is above every name, <sup>10</sup> that at the name of (Yahshua) Jesus **every knee should bow**, of heavenly ones, and of earthly ones, and of ones under the earth; <sup>11</sup> and that every tongue should confess that (Yahshua HaMoshiach called) Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father."

**Hebrews 12:1-2** "Therefore since we also are surrounded with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight and the sin which so easily besets us and let us run with patience the race that is set before us, looking to Jesus the Author and Finisher of our faith, who for the joy that was set before Him endured the crucifixion stake, despising the shame, **and sat down at the right of the throne of God.**"

## RABBINICAL AUTHORITY AGREE THAT MESSIAH EPHRAIM WILL SIT OF THE THRONE AT GOD'S RIGHT HAND

**REBBE'S QUOTE:** Midrash Shochar Tov; Yalkut Shimoni- R. Shimon b. Pazi: R.Yudan said of R.Achab. Chanina; In the future **God will seat Moshiach at His right hand**, And He will be given majesty and splendour "God will raise up Moshiach to the highest heavens, spread the light of His glory upon him, and say **Efrayim My righteous**

**Moshiach**, (Yosef's descendant, according to Jacob's prophetic blessing over him) judge the nations as you like for without My mercy they would have destroyed you instantly."

**Acts 2:29-34** "Men, and brothers, let me speak to you freely as regarding the patriarch David that he is **both dead and buried**, and his tomb is with us to this day.<sup>30</sup> Therefore, being a prophet and knowing that God had sworn with **an oath to King David**, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, **He would raise up Messiah to sit upon his throne**, Therefore, being **exalted to the right hand of God**, and having received from the Father the promise of the Holy Spirit, He has poured out this which you now see and hear.<sup>34</sup> For **David has not ascended into the heavens**, but he says himself, "The Lord said to my Lord, Sit at My right hand until I place your enemies as a footstool."

**Psalm 110:1-4** "The Lord Y'H said to (**Adonai**) sit at My right hand until I make your enemy's your footstool." God shall send the rod of Your strength out of Zion; rule in the midst of Your enemies. <sup>3</sup> Your people shall be willing in the day of Your power, in holy adornment from the womb of the morning: You have the dew of Your youth. <sup>4</sup> God has sworn, and will not repent, **You are a priest forever after the order of Melchizedek,**'

## **TO MYRIAM/MARY – YOUR SON IS GIVEN THE THRONE OF DAVID**

**Luke 1:31-33** "You will be with child **and give birth to a son**, (ben Yosef meaning son of Joseph) and you are to give him the name (Yahshua). He will be great and will be called the Son of the Most High. The Lord God will give him the **throne of his father David**, **he will reign over the house of Jacob forever**; his kingdom will never end."

**REBBE'S QUOTE:** Bereishit Rabbasi R Shemuel b. Nachman (pg, 169)

"He found people plowing and sowing, and said to them,..." God is furious with His world, He wants to destroy His house and exile His children among the nations. Yet you are occupied with day-to-day activities?" A heavenly voice rang out, "Leave them alone - **the Saviour has already been born!**" He responded, "Where is he?" The voice answered, "**In Beit Lechem in Judea.**" Seeing a woman sitting in her doorway her infant son lying bloody before her, Eliyahu asked her, "**Why is he soiled with blood?**" She replied, "His birth is a very bad thing, for on that day the Temple is destroyed." He said to her "My daughter stand and hold him, **because great salvation (Yahshua) will come through him.**'

## **I AM YOUR BROTHER JOSEPH – BUT YOU DIDN'T RECOGNISE ME**

**YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

**“Although Yosef recognised his brothers, they did not recognise him.”**

**Genesis 42:6-8** *And Joseph was the potentate over the land. He is the one selling to all the people of the earth. **And Joseph's brothers came and bowed down** themselves before him, their faces to the earth. And Joseph saw his brothers, and he knew them, but remained a stranger to them, and spoke roughly to them. And he said to them, where do you come from? And they said, from the land of Canaan to buy food. **And Joseph knew his brothers, but they did not know him.**”*

### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

**John 1:10-1,19** *“He was in the world, and though the world was made through him, the world did not recognise him. He came to that which was his own, **but his own did not receive him.** They asked, <sup>19</sup>“**Who are you?**”*

**Yahshua's brothers did not see him as ben Yosef, the redeemer sent to Zion!**

Yosef's brothers believed him dead and furthermore Joseph looked like an Egyptian not an Israelite. Yahshua also looks like one of the Goyim, not as a Jew. In this garb of Christianity, the Jewish people still do not recognize or receive him as the descendant of David and their brother! The one who was separated from them so he could save all Israel as their redeemer.

### **YOSEF'S DREAM CAME TRUE – HIS BROTHERS BOWED TO HIM**

#### **YOSEF SON OF JACOB - AN ALLEGORY OF MESSIAH**

**Yosef's dream came true. His brothers bowed down their faces to the ground.**

**Genesis 42:6** *“Yosef was the governor of the land and it was he who sold to all the people in the land. Yosef's brothers came and **they bowed down before him**, with their face to the earth.*

### **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - YAHSHUA**

**Worthy is the Messiah, the Lamb of God who was slain. Blessing honour and glory be to Him, that sits on the throne and to the Lamb forever.**

**Philippians 2:8-11** “And being found in fashion **as a man** He humbled Himself and became obedient unto death, even the death of the wooden stake. Therefore, Elohim has highly exalted him, and has given him a name, which is above every name, that in the Name of Yahshua every **knee will bow**, of those in heaven and on earth, and those under the earth, and every tongue confess tha (Jesus)Yahshua is the Messiah, to the glory of God the Father.”

## **A MULTITUDE AMONG THE NATIONS**

**RABBIS QUOTE:** R. Yitzchak Abarbanel, Mashimiya Yahshua; (Page182)

“He will perform many miracles and wonders through his devotion to God and the power of his prophecy and **the nations will demand him**, look towards him emulate and revere him. **He will gather all the dispersed Jews including the ten lost tribes** exiled by the king of Assyria,”

**The Patriarch Jacob spoke over Judah about his destiny.**

**Genesis 49:8-10** ‘As for you, your brethren will praise thee; Thy hand will be upon the neck of your enemies; Thy father's children will bow down to you. Judah is a young lion; from the prey, my son, you have gone up. He stooped down, he lays himself down as a lion, and as a lioness; who will rouse him up? **The scepter will not depart from Judah** nor the lawgiver from between his feet **Until Shiloh come**, and unto him to whom it belongs (Moshiach) will be the **gathering or obedience** of the people be.”

The ingathering of the tribes from the nations; brought back to their land and to their God. The concordance interpretation for Shiloh is understood to be an Epitaph or metaphor for the Messiah. The scepter finally departed from Judah, at the fall of Jerusalem, the end of the sacrificial offerings upon the altar and with the exile of Israel to the nations!

## **MOSHE’S BLESSING THE HOUSE OF JOSEPH – EPHRAIM**

**Deut 33:13-17** “Now this is the blessing which Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death. **Of Joseph Moses said;** Blessed of the Lord be his land with the precious things of heaven, for the dew, and for the deep that lies beneath, with the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and with the precious produce brought forth by the moon, And with the best things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the lasting hills, and for the precious things of the earth and fullness thereof, and for the good will of him that dwelt in the bush; **let the blessing come upon the head of Joseph** and

upon the top of the head of him **that was separated** (Consecrated Nazirite) **from his brothers**. His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of Ox: **Together he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: these are the ten thousand of Ephraim (meaning fruitful) and the thousands of Manasseh.**"

May you be blessed as Ephraim and Manasseh? This blessing is prayed every Shabbat in the Synagogues around the world almost exclusively by Jewish people! Why then is this blessing bestowed upon Ephraim, be recited by the Jews in the Synagogue service worldwide?

### **GOD PROCLAIMED THAT HE MAKE A 'NEW COVENANT' WITH THE TRIBES OF JUDAH AND ISRAEL**

**Jeremiah 31:31-33** "Behold the days come, says the Lord that **I will make a New Covenant** (Brit Chadashah) with the **'House of Israel,'** and with the **'House of Judah.'** Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which My covenant they broke, although I was a husband to them, says the Lord. But this shall be the covenant I will make with the **House of Israel;** After those days, says the Lord **I will put My law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts;** I will be their God, and they shall be My people."

**Isaiah 49:6** 'And He said, "It is but a little thing that You should be My servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to bring back the preserved ones of Israel; **I will also give you for a light to the nations, to be My salvation (Yahshua) to the end of the earth.**"

**Isaiah 11:10-11** "And in that day there shall be a **root out of Jesse,** who shall stand for a banner of the people **to him shall the Gentile nations** seek and his rest shall be glorious."

**Malachi 1:11** "From the rising of the sun even to its going in, My name shall be great among the nation; and everywhere incense shall be offered to My name and a pure food offering," says the LORD Almighty.

**REBBE'S QUOTE:** R. Saadyah Gaon, 'Maamar HaGeulah' (pg 271)

"For this reason, a descendant of Yosef will arise in the **Mountains of the Galilee** and gather Jews around him. When the believing Jews gather, the dead will be resurrected,

**headed by Moshiach ben Yosef** because he is righteous and tested God will repay him with goodness.

**Romans 3:28-31** *'Then where is the boasting? It is excluded. Through what law? Of works? No, but through the law of faith. <sup>28</sup> Therefore we conclude that a man is justified by faith without the works of the Law. <sup>29</sup> Or is He the God of the Jews only, and not also of the nations? Yes, of the nations also, since it is one God who will justify circumcision by faith, and Un-circumcision through faith. <sup>31</sup> Do we then make the Law void through faith? Let it not be! But we establish the Law'.*

**Revelation 5:5-9** *But one of the elders said to me, "**Do not weep. Behold, the Lion of the tribe of Judah the Root of David**, has prevailed to open the scroll and to lose its seven seals." "And they sang a new song, saying: "You are worthy to take the scroll, And to open its seals; for you were slain, and have redeemed us to God by your blood **out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation** have made us kings and priests to our God we shall reign on the earth".*

Blessed Be His Holy Name, who created mankind upon the earth! We are living in the end of days, when Moshiach the King is expected to come very soon. Moshiach ben Yosef, came first as the Lamb of God, and will return as the Lion of Judah in the office of Moshiach Ben David, to fulfil and complete the redemption and ingathering of the tribes into the Covenants of God! The Jewish people are looking up for their Moshiach to appear to save the children of Israel and defend the Jewish Nation; and bring judgement on the wicked. At the same time, the Christian worldwide community is also awaiting the return of that same Jewish redeemer from Nazareth, whom they call Jesus or Yahshua. It would be unsound to imagine that two Messiahs will appear. There is only one Messiah for both the Jews and for the elect of the nations? Therefore, one could confidently say, that one Messiah is coming for two true and faithful Covenant keeping people, whose God is the God of the Hebrews, of Abraham Isaac and Jacob. The Almighty will pour out His spirit upon the House of David, i.e. the covenant keeping Jewish people from the tribe of Judah. And they will see the one whom they have thrust through and they will mourn for him as an only son – Judah's redeemer, whom the Almighty sent to Zion!

**Zechariah 12:10** *"It shall come to pass in that day that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem. I will pour upon the **House of David**, upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem the spirit of grace and supplication they shall look upon me whom **they have pierced, they shall mourn for him, as one mourns for his only child**, and shall be for him a one that is in bitterness for **his firstborn**.*

(He will reveal himself to his brothers as did Joseph in Egypt).

The Almighty Elohim will reveal the one whom the nations have pierced with a sword, Yahshua, and Judah will be shown their Messiah. The Jewish people will mourn for Moshiach ben Efrayim their High Priest as one mourns for his only son.

**YOSEF - YAHSHUA    AND THE YEHUDIM  
JOSEPH    JESUS    AND THE    JEWS**

**GOD'S BLESSING UPON MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF - BERESHIT 49:22-26**

**YAHSHUA MOSHIACH GOD'S REDEEMER - BEN YOSEF CALLED (JESUS)**

- 1: Yahshua - Was a fruitful bough
- 2: Yahshua's message ran over the walls of Israel to nations
- 3: The people grieved Yahshua ben Yosef bitterly
- 4: They shot (arrows) and hated him without a cause
- 5: Yet Yahshua remained strong in the strength of God to endure to the end
- 6: Yahshua was **the Shepherd** – the building stone of Israel, which the builders (Judah) rejected.
- 7: God said He would help him and bless him
- 8: The blessings from above and the deep beneath
- 9: Blessings of the breast and the womb- he was born of Miryam in Beit Lehem as the Son of David.
- 10: Blessings of his Father up to the everlasting hills ie; atonement, a kinsmen redeemer will come to Zion.
- 11: This obligation will be placed on the head of Yahshua Moshiach ben Yosef, or Ephraim - servant Priest

**12:** He will be given a crown upon his head when he returns as Moshiach ben David the Judge and King.

**13:** Yahshua ben Yosef was also **separated from his brothers** to fulfil God's purposes to save the children of Israel

(To be separated means consecrated to God as a Nazirite).

## **YOSEF'S FUTURE DESTINY**

### **JACOB'S BLESSING UPON OF THE TRIBES OF YOSEF**

- Firstborn status of the tribes as priest
- The Shepherd and Stone of Israel
- The destiny of becoming a multitude of nations
- The Moshiach will Come from The Tribe of Judah

### **GENESIS 49:22-26 - JACOB'S PROPHECY SPOKEN OVER HIS SON JOSEPH.**

**1:** Yosef is a fruitful bough, a fruitful bough by a well.

**2:** His branches run over the wall.

**3:** The archers have bitterly grieved him,

**4:** Shot at him and hated him.

**5:** But his bow remained in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob.

**6:** From there is the **Shepherd the Stone of Israel**.

**7:** By the God of your father who will help you, and by the Almighty who will bless you

**8:** With blessings of heaven above Blessings of the deep that lies beneath

**9:** Blessings of the breasts and of the womb

**10:** The blessings of your father have excelled the blessings of my ancestors up to the utmost bound of the everlasting hills.

11: They shall be on the head of Yosef.

12: And on the crown of the head of him who **was separated from his brothers.** ( Nazir - meaning consecrated) .

## **A PLEA FOR REINSTATEMENT AND RECONCILIATION**

There has been a long standing misconception regarding who Yahshua truly is! History and Scripture collide in this matter. On the **14th of Nissan**, he was crucified by the Romans and made it publicly known that he surrendered his life that no Jew be lost! **He came to Zion to be Israel's Boaz, a kinsman redeemer - not at this time to be Israel's King!** Would it not be a commendable mitzvot if Yahshua's Hebrew brethren would reinstate him as one of their own tribesmen; to reveal to the nations, the authentic biblical faith of the God of Israel and His Torah? These righteous Hebrew Tzadoks would be able to reinterpret the New Testament Scriptures from a Hebraic perspective, to bring the nations into correct understanding of the precepts of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Yahshua's Hebrew brothers were blinded to his true identity as it was with Yosef in Egypt, because their brother looked like an Egyptian; as it is for the Jewish people today. Yahshua's appearance has been transformed into that of a Gentile, and they did cruelly persecute the Jews. No wonder the majority of Jesus Hebrew brothers have rejected this erroneous representation of Yahshua so adamantly. He has been stripped of His Hebraic heritage as was written above his execution stake 'Yahshua - the King of the Jews.'

**Genesis 45:1-5,15** *'Then Joseph could not refrain himself before all them that stood before him and he cried. He caused every (Egyptian) man to go out from him. And there stood no man with him, while Joseph made himself known unto his brothers. And he wept aloud: and the Egyptians and the house of Pharaoh heard. And Joseph said unto his brothers, I am Joseph; does my father still live? And his brethren could not answer him; for they were troubled at his presence. And Joseph said unto his brothers, "Come close to me, please." And they came near. And he said, "I am Joseph your brother, whom you sold into Egypt. 5. Now therefore be not grieved nor angry with yourselves, that you sold me hither: for God sent me before you to preserve life." 15, And he kissed all his brothers, and wept upon them. And afterwards his brothers talked with him.'*

Over the centuries Judah has been blinded and not been able to recognise Yahshua as the seed of David and they rejected him as not being (kosher). However today, Yahshua's blood brothers can reveal the authentically Hebraic son of David; the redeemer sent to Zion as

Israel's atonement. It says in **Zechariah 8:23** “**Ten men** from the nations will take hold of the (tzitzit ) of a Jew and say we are coming with you, for we have heard God is with you.”

The Jewish scholars who understand Biblical Judaism, the very people who wrote the books of the bible would legitimately be able to release Yahshua from his foreign identity. These Jews could educate and teach the nations about the authentic character of this Jewish man and the truth of the Torah, and the Tanakh from which Yahshua taught. Down through the ages, the world international religious leaders have interpreted the Hebrew Scriptures without the benefit of understanding the precepts from the Hebraic cradle of faith derived from the original people who wrote the Scriptures. The life of Yosef in Egypt is an allegory or parable of the life of Yahshua ben Yosef Son of David - Son of man. Jacob pronounced a blessing over his sons regarding the destiny of the tribes of Israel - the whole house of Israel will dwell together (Hinei Matov) as one people with the Messiah reigning as their King.

**RABBIS QUOTE:** R Saadyah Gaon, “Maamar HaGelah” (pg 270)

*“We were exiled because of our misdeeds, and if our exile becomes very long and we still have not corrected ourselves, then we will eventually be redeemed anyway....Our forefathers understood that if redemption comes about in this fashion, many sorrows and much suffering will force us to repent Only then will we merit redemption. Our ancestors said, **“If the Jews repent, they will be redeemed.** If not, God will set over them a King whose decrees will be worse than that of Haman. For this reason **a descendant of Yosef** will arise in the **Mountains of the Galilee and gather the Jews around him.** Together they will go to Jerusalem, which will be ruled by Edom. (Rome) The king Armelius will capture the city and murder and rape, and imprison her citizens. Yosef's descendants will be among the dead. Our people will suffer terribly, being driven into the wilderness the Jews will forsake Torah, but suffering will refine those who remain. Then Eliyahu HaNavi will appear, and redemption will come. **If Moshiach ben Yosef** precedes (ben David) he will correct the nation's faults **and prepare the way for Moshiach ben David.**”*

### **ALL JACOB'S SONS OF ISRAEL – WILL BE SEALED**

**Revelation 7:1-12** “After this, I saw four angels standing at the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, so that no wind would blow on the earth, or on the sea, or on any tree. I saw another angel ascend from the sunrise, having the seal of the living God. He cried with a loud voice to the four angels to whom it was given to him the earth and the sea, saying, “Don't harm the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, until we have sealed the bondservants of our God on their foreheads! **I heard the number of those who**

**were sealed** one hundred forty four thousand, sealed out of every tribe of the **children of Yisra'el** of the **tribe of Yehudah** were sealed twelve thousand of the **tribe of Re'uven** twelve thousand, of the **tribe of Gad** twelve thousand, of the **tribe of Asher** twelve thousand, of the **tribe of Naftali** twelve thousand, of the **tribe of Menasheh** twelve thousand, of the **tribe of Shim'on** twelve thousand, of the **tribe of Levi** twelve thousand, of the **tribe of Yissakhar** twelve thousand, of the **tribe of Zevulun** twelve thousand, of the **tribe of Yosef** twelve thousand, of the **tribe of Binyamin** were sealed twelve thousand. After these things I looked, **and behold, a great multitude**, which no man could number, **out of every nation and of all tribes, peoples, and languages, standing before the throne and before the Lamb**, dressed in white robes, with palm branches in their hands. They cried with a loud voice, saying, "Salvation belongs to **our God**, who sits on the throne, **and to the Lamb!**" (Moshiach) All the angels were standing around the throne, the elders, and the four living creatures; and they **fell on their faces before His throne, and worshiped God, saying, "Amen! Blessing, glory, wisdom, thanksgiving, honour, power, and might be to our God forever and ever!"**

**Romans 11:25-29** "For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest you should be wise in your own conceits; **that blindness in part is happened to Israel**, until the fullness of the Gentile Nations be come in. **And so all Israel shall be saved:** as it is written, There shall come out of Zion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob: **For this is my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins.** As concerning the gospel, they are enemies for your sakes: but as touching the election, they are **beloved** for the fathers' sakes. For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance."

## **HALLMARKS OF YAHSHUA HA MOSHIACH**

I was born a Jew in Beit Lehem the city of David.  
I was given the name Yahshua – son of man at my birth - not Jesus Christ.  
I had my circumcision 'on the eighth day.  
I had my Bar mitzvah and become a son of the Commandment.  
I taught the sons of Israel in the Temple.  
I was devoted to teaching Torah.  
I recited the 'Shema Yisrael' knowing that God is one.  
I understood the writings of the prophets.  
I was the one who said, "Salvation is of the Jews!"  
I never read or taught from the New Testament, it didn't exist then.  
I did not go to Church. There were no Church buildings in those days either.  
I only taught in the Synagogues or the Temple.  
I did not convert to Christianity. I was born a Jew, and I died a Jew.

I was nailed to the cross by the Romans, they crucified me, yet, some Elders wanted me dead.  
 I never wore a cross, nor did any other Israelites.  
 I worshiped God on Saturday, Shabbat, not Sunday- the day of the sun.  
 I kept Shabbat and read the weekly parashah from the Torah.  
 I didn't give anyone a Xmas present, or an Easter egg.  
 I did not keep the feast of the goddess Ishtah or Easter, but Passover.  
 I have never eaten a hot cross bun, known as sweet raisin cakes.  
 I strictly observed the Ten Commandments and lived by the Torah, I am the living Torah.  
 I would never ever bow down to an idol. I was never an idol worshipper.  
 I do not condone bowing down to graven images, nor to Caesar or any man.  
 I did not live by the traditions of men but by the truth of the Eternal God.  
 I lived by the Ten Commandments and God's Torah laws.  
 I never had a halo around my head – God is my 'Shekinah' light.  
 I did not eat pork, I know it is forbidden 'treif'.  
 I observed the Levitical Kosher requirements.  
 I observed all of Israel's feast days 'mo'edim' – God's appointed times.  
 I did not eat hot crossed buns but Matzah on Pesach, commemorating deliverance from Egypt.  
 I sat in a Succah at feast of Sukkot.  
 I did not sit on a throne, nor did I wear splendid garments, I humbled myself as God's servant.  
 I taught men to love God; and I did not set myself above the common people.  
 I did not take any honour to myself, which belonged to God alone.  
 I was a contemporary with some very prominent sages, like the Great Gamliel.  
 I met and discussed Torah with both houses of Shamai and Hillel.  
 I discussed right doctrine with both the Sadducees and Pharisees.  
 I was an eyewitness to the conquering of Israel by the Roman Legions.  
 I will return and restore the Kingdom of David, as was foretold by God.

### ***Blessed be the Name of the Almighty forever!***

**RABBIS QUOTE:** *Yalkut Shimoni, Tehillim 104, (862) and Midrash Shochar Tov 18 R. Shimon Pazi: (pg 179 ) “In the future, God will grant Moshiach majesty and splendour. In the future God will seat Moshiach to His right hand!” “God will raise up Moshiach to the highest heavens and spread the light of His glory upon him, saying, “Efrayim, My righteous Moshiach, judge the nations as you like for without My mercy, they would have destroyed you instantly.”*

Note that the Rabbis declare that Moshiach Efrayim will be seated next to Adonai at His right hand. Also note the Sages state in the quote above, that it is Efrayim of the House of Joseph that this honour is attributed to. What do they mean? A mystery has now been revealed to you with a credible certainty of this historic and biblical account. That which was once hidden, is now revealed to Moshiach ben Yosef's brothers! As it was in Mitzriym, Yosef's siblings did not recognize their brother as the Prince of Egypt until he revealed

himself alive, and wept over them. So it is true of Yahshua, who is the Prince, (Sar Shalom) to the nations who was transformed as he took on the garb of the Gentiles. The message of the blood Atonement went out to the nations as he assembled those who believed in the Moshiach and have been grafted into the Olive tree of the Covenants and Commonwealth of Israel.

**RABBIS QUOTE:** Moshiach ben Yosef reappearing as ben David. Misrash Nistaros De Raahbi (pg254) ***Moshiach ben Efrayim will appear and if worthy Moshiach ben David will come. That first Moshiach will be killed and the Jewish people will mourn, as it is written, and then they shall look towards me whom they have thrust through. And they shall mourn for him. Zech 12:10 Then God will reveal Moshiach ben David. At first, the Jewish people will want to investigate, saying, "You are a liar, because Moshiach has already been killed, and there will never be another!" Moshiach will be despised and rejected by men, Isaiah 53, so he will hide again, As it is written, he was like one who hides his face from us (ibid.) Moshiach will then re appear As it is written, and behold one like the Son of man came with clouds of heaven."*** Daniel 7:13-14

At the imminent coming of Moshiach, the Jews will see for the first time Moshiach ben David, while Christians will see Messiah for the second time. Only one redeemer for all peoples, for a remnant of those who believe! As there is only one Creator of mankind, 'all souls are mine' says the Lord. He declared that Shiloh or Moshiach Ephraim would redeem and gather the nations. He would die, and in the end of days he will return as Moshiach ben David HaMelech who will usher in the everlasting kingdom. This will be the return of Messiah ben Yosef, as He will appear as Ben David the King; for he has paid the price of the redemption of Mankind! This event will eclipse all known history of mankind - that is the return of Messiah ben Yosef, also known as Ephraim, as He returns as Messiah Ben David the King; for he has paid the price of the redemption as High Priest for all who believe! He will be both Melchizedek the High Priest and King who will be seated upon his throne at the right hand of the Eternal One .

**Moshiach ben David our King is coming soon - Let us prepare ourselves in  
purity and righteousness to prepare for the day of His coming!  
- Amen -**

# A LIGHT TO THE NATIONS

*He who scatters Israel  
Will re-gather them*



# A LIGHT TO THE NATIONS

**INSIGHTS FROM A HEBREW PERSPECTIVE FOR GOD'S  
COVENANT PEOPLE**

**BOOK TWO**

## A LIGHT TO THE NATIONS

### **I AM THE LORD THE GOD OF ALL FLESH    Jeremiah 32: 27**

In the first book of the Holy Bible, known as Genesis or Berishit, it is written that the Almighty God of creation made a Covenant with Avram a man of faith who was called out from Babylon, also known as the Chaldees, and he was instructed by God to go on a journey which would eventually lead him into the Promised Land. God led Abram to this new land and there He entered into a Covenant with him. God made promises to Abraham where He said, these promises cannot be broken and I the Lord will bring them to pass. At that time the Almighty changed his name to Avraham and thereafter, he became the founding father of the true faith! He is registered as being the first Hebrew recorded in Scripture. Even so, there is a hidden mystery to be uncovered. It is written that Avraham was not exclusively destined to be a Patriarch for the Israelites alone, but he was to be **'A Father of many nations.'** See Genesis 14:1.

**Genesis 17:2-4** *"And I will make My Covenant between me and you, and will multiply you exceedingly." Then Avram fell on his face, and God talked with him saying, "As for me, behold My covenant is with you, and **"You shall be a father of many nations."***

Through this Covenant, the promises of God were inherited by Abraham's son Isaac and then conferred by God to his son Jacob and his sons became known as the twelve tribes of Israel. God made an eternal covenant with the Tribes of the Israelites, and He loved them as a father loves his own sons. He called forth a people from the world at that time in history and gave them eternal promises which could never be broken! The events that followed evolved into the birth of the Israelite people, and eventually the nation of Israel. How then was the Almighty going to make Avraham a father of many nations? At that time he was specifically father to the Israelites. The nations for the most part, were worshippers of the sun deities of the Egyptian, Babylonian and other Kingdoms of the nations who worshipped strange god's. Even so, the Eternal One had a plan to make Himself known to all the Gentile nations, even to the ends of the earth for those who did not know the unseen God of creation, and the Father of all souls! Let us discover if God has kept His promise to His friend Avraham, known as Abraham.

The Israelites were given the Holy Scriptures, the Torah, Commandments, and were called to be a holy people. They were to be God's witnesses in all the earth, that He is the one true God of creation! Even so, many erred and displeased God, as the idolatrous ways of the pagan nations who surrounded them seeped into the belief and practices of the

children of Israel. Many disobeyed, and their sin eventually lead them into exile, into the very nations of these pagan strongholds where they were given over to false deities. Yet there was always a holy remnant, **a seed** which continued the righteous blood line. The children of Israel generally failed in their calling as a royal priesthood, yet God declared they would always be His own special treasure. His Covenant can never be broken! God knows our flesh is weak and He preordained a plan to bring forth redemption. For the nation of Israel, and thereafter, for a multitude of righteous Gentiles of the nations so that the whole earth would glorify Him as creator and Father of all humanity!

## **THE HEBREW PEOPLE HAVE BEEN CALLED TO OBSERVE THE TORAH AND BE GOD'S AMBASSADORS ON EARTH**

**Isaiah 43:10-13** *"You are My witnesses, says the LORD and My servant whom I have chosen: that you may know and believe Me, and understand that I AM HE Before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after Me. I, even I, Am the Lord; and beside me there is no saviour. I have declared, and have saved, and I have showed, when there was no strange god among you **therefore you are My witnesses**; says the Lord, that I Am God. Indeed, before the day was, **I AM HE.....**"*

**GOD WAS GOING TO BRING THE TRUTH TO THE NATIONS AS HE PROMISED  
ABRAHAM. YOU SHALL BE A FATHER OF MANY NATIONS.**

## **GOD IS SOVEREIGN OVER ALL NATIONS AND ALL PEOPLES**

**Isaiah 56:3-7** *Let no foreigner who has bound himself to the Lord say, "The Lord will surely exclude Me from His people." And let not any eunuch complain, "I am only a dry tree." For this is what the Lord says: "To the eunuchs who keep My Sabbaths, who choose what pleases Me and holds fast to My Covenant - to them I will give within My temple and it's walls a memorial, and a name better than sons and daughters: I will give them an everlasting Name (Shem Olam) that will not be cut off. And sons of strangers (ben Nekar) who bind themselves to the Lord to serve him, to love the name of the Lord, and to worship Him, all who keep the Sabbath without desecrating it and who hold fast to My Covenants, these I will bring to My holy mountain and give them joy in My house of prayer. Their burnt offerings and sacrifices will be accepted on my altar. **"My house will be called a house of prayer for all nations."***

**COMMENTARY:** God's spiritual house has open doors for all peoples who desired Him to be their God, for He is the only deity who created mankind upon the earth. These truths

have been written down within the Hebrew Biblical writings. In ancient times God ordained the court of the Gentiles from the Nations and made provision for these righteous souls to be gathered into His everlasting Kingdom. **God's house is called a house of prayer for all nations.** In the closing years of the kingdom of Israel, sadly the people had fallen into sin and idolatry. The prophets declared, if the Israelites did not repent and make Teshuvah, (turn back to God) then all the curses written in the Torah would come upon them. Tragically many of the children of Israel rebelled and did not heed the warning spoken by the prophets. Instead many rejected the prophetic messengers that God had sent to them. Revealing the circumstances of that time; it is written that God had closed the ears of the Israelites from hearing His voice!

The prophets Jeremiah, Ezekiel, Isaiah, Malachi and many more prophets were sent to warn God's people of the impending judgment that would come upon them if they did not repent. The ten tribes of the Northern Kingdom had been taken off to Assyria in 721 BCE and have never returned en-masse. In their long exile for over two thousand years, the tribes from the House of Joseph have lost their cultural identity as Israelites. After a long period, the kingdom of Judah was exiled to Babylon in 586 BCE, however, Judah retained their identity as Jews and they became the keepers of the Covenant and the Torah which was given to the Israelites. As it is written, after seventy years in captivity, only a remnant of the captives of Judah returned to the land, and sin reared up once again.

### **GOD MESSAGE TO ISRAEL WAS: THEY WOULD CEASE TO HEAR HIS VOICE**

Before the closing stages of the ancient Kingdom of Israel, God declared through His prophets that if the people did not repent (make Teshuvah) then He would allow Israel to be destroyed and the inhabitants would be scattered to the nations for their unfaithfulness. During the history of the children of Israel, there have been many generations where the blessings, of grace, protection and love have been poured out on the Israelites, and God was well pleased with them and He blessed them in the sight of all the surrounding nations. But in this instance, we are focusing upon the final warning at the juncture of this time period of Israel's history, just before the epoch of the scattering of Israel to the nations.

***Amos 8:11-12 "Behold, the days are coming," says the Lord God "That I will send a famine on the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, **but of hearing the words of the LORD.** They shall wander from sea to sea, and from north to east; they shall run to and fro, seeking the word of the LORD, but shall not find it".***

About four hundred years after the prophet Amos spoke this message, in 63 BCE, once again the Hebrews found themselves again under the dominion of the Roman Legions and rule of the Roman Caesar Pompey, who had invaded and conquered much of the ancient Empire. The sins of Israel brought upon themselves the destruction of the sanctuary and exile, also deafness from hearing God voice. Assyrian, Babylonian and the Roman legions were the dreaded enemies that God used to discipline Israel therefore He exiled them to the nations. Even so, the people did not repent and tragically, the final punishment of destruction written in the Scriptures came upon all the inhabitants of the land. In great anguish and despair, a repentant cry went up to God! They longed for a deliverer, a warrior like King David, who would come and rescue them from their enemies. In the days of the Roman occupation an expectation for a redeemer who would come and save them was high, and their need was great. A watershed in history did indeed take place, but it was not as most expected, and many were not enlightened or spiritually equipped to understand! Eventually, as written in the Torah and the books of the Prophets, judgment was meted out upon Israel! The ruthless Roman legions came down with a vengeance against the Jews who would not submit to Caesar, therefore they besieged the city of Jerusalem, tearing down the ancient walls and setting fire to the temple in 70 BCE. For those who managed to survive, it is estimated that some forty thousand slaves were taken captive to Rome. (*Antiquities Flavius Josephus*).

The scepter of sovereign reign over the kingdom had departed with the fall of Jerusalem and the exile from Eretz Yisrael! The nation was bereft of its inhabitants. This judgment against the children Israel was for sin and rebellion, and for not heeding the warnings of the Prophets God had sent to them

### **TEMPLE WAS DESTROYED – ISRAEL EXILED FOR UNFAITHFULNESS**

**Deuteronomy 28:64** ***“Then the Lord will scatter you among the nations, from one end of the earth to the other. There you will worship other gods - gods of wood and stone, which neither you nor your fathers have known. Among these nations you will find no repose, no resting place for the sole of your foot. There the Lord will give you an anxious mind, eyes weary with longing, and a despairing heart.”***

**Ezekiel 36:16-19** ***“Moreover the word of the LORD came to me, saying “Son of man, when the house of Israel dwelt in their own land, they defiled it by their own ways and deeds; “Therefore I poured out My fury on them for the blood they had shed on the land, and for their idols with which they had defiled themselves. “So I scattered them amongst the nations, they were dispersed throughout the countries and I judged them according to their ways and their deeds.”***

**RABBIS QUOTE:** R Saadyah Gaon, 'Maamar HaGelah' pg 270

**We were exiled because of our misdeeds**, and if our exile becomes very long and we still have not corrected ourselves, then we will eventually be redeemed anyway....Our forefathers understood that if redemption comes about in this fashion, many sorrows and much suffering will force us to repent, only then will we merit redemption. Our ancestors said, if the Jews repent, they will be redeemed. If not, God will set over them a King whose decrees will be worse than Haman." For this reason, **a descendant of Yosef** will arise in the **Mountains of the Galilee** and gather the Jews around him. Together they will go to Jerusalem, which will be ruled by Edom, (Rome). The king Armelius will capture the city and murder and rape, and imprison her citizens. Yosef's descendants will be among the dead. Our people will suffer terribly, driven into the wilderness the Jews will forsake Torah, but suffering will refine those who remain. Then Eliyahu HaNavi will appear, and redemption will come. If Moshiach ben Yosef precedes he will correct the nation's faults **and prepare the way for Moshiach ben David."**

**Ezekiel 39:33** "Then nations will know that the people of Israel went into exile for their sin, because they were unfaithful to Me, **So I hid my face from them** handing them over to their enemies, they fell by the sword."

God mourned the unfaithfulness of His children! He took no pleasure in judgment or their exile. Even so, in wrath He remembered mercy and He promised to send a redeemer to Zion to bring forth salvation, which would not be secured by any other means. From David's own lineage, from his own seed (Zera) God would bring forth Moshiach ben Yosef, **son of man**, who would be born to fulfill the prophetic writings and promises of the Bible, or Tanakh! (Ben Joseph, meaning son of Joseph or Ephraim). Concealed within the Scriptures, are many proclamations of future events where God decreed that He would fulfill His promise to Abraham, namely to make him 'a father of many nations' and bring justice to the Gentile nations. Has God kept His promises? We will search out this matter of the deep mystery, meaning (sod) where the Almighty had declared He has hidden from **our eyes and blinded us that we may not see until the time of the end of days.** (Isaiah 29:11,13) Let us group these written decrees together and discern the program of God, for it is written that He will accomplish all things according to His will and purposes, for the destiny preordained for Israel and all mankind.

### **PROPHETS PROCLAIMED A NEW UNFAMILIAR DOCTRINE CONCERNING THE REDEMPTION OF THE GENTILE NATIONS.**

**Isaiah 55:3-5** "Incline your ear to me. Hear, and your soul will live; And I will make an everlasting covenant with you, My unfailing kindness promised to David. 4 See I have

made him a witness to the peoples a leader and commander of the peoples. Surely **you will summon nations you do not know and nations** that do not know you will hasten to you.” (Referring to David’s greater Messianic Son).

**Isaiah 65:1-2** “I was sought by those who did not ask for Me; I was found by those who did not seek Me. **I said, ‘here I Am, here I Am to a nation that was not called by My name.’** “I have stretched out My hands all day long to a rebellious people, who walk in a way that is not good, according **to their own thoughts.**”

### **GOD DECLARED PRIOR TO THE EXILE, THAT HIS NAME WOULD BE GREAT AMONGST THE GENTILE NATIONS**

**Malachi 1:11** “From the rising of the sun, even to its going down, **My Name shall be great among the Gentile Nations.** In every place incense shall be offered to my name, And a pure offering **for My Name shall be great among the nations,** ‘ says the LORD of hosts.’

In the closing of the age, the prophet Malachi was one of the last Prophetic voices to the Hebrew nation before the exile. Let us examine Malachi’s words to the children of Israel. Speaking through the mouth of this prophet, God indicated that His Name would become great among the nations of the Gentiles. This was a very significant declaration! Why was God hiding His face from Jacob and then going to direct His attention to the nations? Elohim was proclaiming through Malachi, that He was going to send His messenger to prepare the way before Him. Knowing who that messenger was is crucial to understanding the redemption message of the son of David sent to Zion to redeem Jacob from his transgressions. In the closing of that age of the Kingdom of Israel, world history records that an event took place that changed the course of mankind forever. Some four hundred years after Malachi had declared that **‘the nations would know God’** it came to pass! Through this one Israelite man, born in the city of David, the message of the living God went forth from Jerusalem out to all nations that humankind might know their Creator, the Holy One of Israel Blessed Be He! This concept was not something that was a strange message to the Biblical Scholars as it had been written throughout the Tanakh that Moshiah will be sought after by the nations and He would also redeem and gather all the elect throughout the nations and bring them into covenant with the one true God of the God Hebrews. Thereby, fulfilling His promise to Abraham that He would be **a father of many nations!**

**Isaiah 11:10,12** “And in that day there shall be a **root of Jesse**, who shall stand for an ensign to the people; **for the Gentiles shall seek him** his resting place will be glorious. <sup>12</sup>And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth. The envy also of Ephraim shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim.”

**Isaiah 42:1-10** “Behold My servant, whom I uphold; mine elect in whom My soul delights, **I have put My spirit upon him he shall bring forth judgment** (Justice to the Gentiles). He shall not cry, nor lift up nor cause his voice to be heard in the street. A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench; he will bring forth judgment unto truth. He shall not fail nor be discouraged, till he has set judgment in the earth, and **the isles shall wait for his Torah law**. Thus says God the Lord, He who created the heavens, and stretched them out, He who spread forth the earth and that which comes out of it. He that gives breath unto the people upon it, and spirit of them that walk therein. I the Lord have called thee in righteousness, and will hold your hand, and will keep thee, **and give you for a covenant of the people for a light to the Gentile nations to open the blind eyes**, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the blind house. I Am the LORD that is My name! My glory will I not give to another nor my praise to graven images. Former things have come to pass, and new things do I declare; before they spring forth I tell you of them.”

**THE MESSENGER WOULD BEAR A NEW COVENANT AS IT IS WRITTEN**  
**HE WOULD ALSO PURIFY THE SONS OF LEVI**

**Malachi 4:5** “Behold, I will send you *Elijah HaNavi* the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the LORD.”

In the days of the Roman occupation in the city of Judea – some 400 years after Malachi’s prophecy, suddenly from out of the wilderness appeared a man with a voice of authority as the prophets; this messenger proclaimed, “Repent – Repent - the Kingdom of heaven is at hand; prepare ye the way of the Lord.” This event transpired in alignment with the Holy Scriptures. This man who emerged from the wilderness was from a priestly lineage and whose fathers name was Zechariah, a priest who served in the temple of God in Yerushalayim. This event is recorded in the Biblical writings, and was a fulfillment in part, even as Elijah will again precede Moshiach the King at His coming.

## FULFILLMENT SOME 400 YEARS AFTER MALACHI'S UTTERANCE

**RABBI'S QUOTE: Pesikta Rabbasi Explains; pg 61** *"Eliyahu will proclaim the imminent arrival of Moshiach, (ben Yosef) As we say in birkas hamazon, "May the Compassionate One send us Eliyahu the prophet remembered for good, and may he proclaim to us good tidings. (The Gospel in English) In addition according to opinions Eliyahu will anoint Moshiach as King, and inspire the **Jewish people's repentance.**"*

**Malachi 3:1-3** *"Behold, I will send My messenger, and he will prepare the way before me. And the Lord, whom you seek, will suddenly come to his temple, even the **messenger of the Covenant** in whom you delight. (WHAT COVENANT)? **Behold, he is coming,**" Says the LORD of hosts. "But who can endure the day of his coming? And who can stand when he appears? For he is like a refiner's fire and like fuller's soap. He will sit as a refiner and a purifier of silver; **He will purify the sons of Levi,** and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer to the LORD an offering in righteousness."*

Is it possible that the terrible day the prophet spoke of, was the destruction of the temple and the exile of Israel, where the Levites would be purified as gold and silver in the refiner's fire of the Roman persecution? We are told plainly that Eliyahu would come and anoint Messiah before that great and dreadful day of the Lord. We know that Eliyahu the ancient prophet had been taken up to heaven in the days of Israel's Kings, long before the occupation by the Romans! We also know Eliyahu HaNavi will precede Moshiach ben David the King at the end of the age, and will usher in the Messianic Kingdom.

## HISTORY COLLIDES AND CONFIRMS THE WRITTEN WORD OF GOD

**Isaiah 40:3,8** *"The voice of him that is **crying in the wilderness**; **"Prepare ye the way of the Lord,** make straight in the desert a highway for our Elohim." <sup>8</sup>The grass shall wither and the flower fade but the word of our God stands forever."*

**Matthew 3:1-6** *"In those days came Yochanan (John) the one who immersed (i.e. Mikvah) appeared to Israel proclaiming in the wilderness of Judea, and saying, **"Repent, for the kingdom of heaven is at hand."** For this is he who was spoken of by the prophet Isaiah saying: "The voice of one crying in the wilderness, prepare the way of the Lord; Make his paths straight. And Yochanan himself was clothed in camel's hair, with a leather belt around his waist, and his food was locusts and wild honey. Then Jerusalem and all Judea, and the region around the Jordan went to him and were immersed (Mikvah) by him in the Jordan River, confessing their sins."*

Yochanan or (John) appeared to Israel at that time in history, demonstrating to the citizens of the land of Eretz Yisrael, that the partial fulfillment of the prophetic word given to Malachi had come to pass. The father of this prophet who was crying in the wilderness was *Zacharias*, a priest who served in the temple. Yochanan in fact was the legitimate high Priest, unlike Caiaphas who was a puppet of the Romans. John called the immerser, this man sent by God who came to Zion from out of the wilderness, to call the sons of Jacob to repentance or teshuvah, and to reveal to them Yahshua.

## UNUSUAL CIRCUMSTANCES SURROUNDING THE BIRTH OF YOCHANAN

**Luke 1:59-60** *“On the eighth day they came to circumcise the child, Yochanan, and they would have called him by the name of his father, Zacharias. His mother Elizabeth (Elisheva) answered saying, “**No he shall be called Yochanan.**” (He is called John in English).*

**Luke 1:64-80** *“Immediately Zecharias mouth was opened and his tongue loosed, and he spoke, praising Adonai. Then fear came on all who dwelt around them; and all these sayings were discussed throughout all the hill country of Judea. All those who heard them kept them in their hearts, saying, “What kind of child will this be? And the hand of **the Lord was with him.** Now his father Zacharias was filled with the Ruach HaKodash, and prophesied, saying; (Baruch Ha Shem) or “Blessed is the Lord God of Israel, for He has visited and redeemed His people, and has raised up a horn of salvation (Yahshua) for us in **the house of His servant David**, as He spoke by the mouth of His holy prophets, who have been since the world began, that we should be saved from our enemies and from the hand of all who hate us.” To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, **And to remember His Holy Covenant, the oath which He swore to our father Abraham;** To grant us that we, being delivered from the hand of our enemies, that we might serve Him without fear, in holiness and righteousness before Him all the days of our life. (Yochanan) John, will be called the prophet of the Highest; for you will go before the face of the Lord to prepare his way, to give the knowledge of **salvation to His people by the remission of their sins.** Through the tender mercy of our God, whereby the dayspring from on high has visited us; to give light to those who sit in darkness and the shadow of death, To guide our feet into the way of peace, So the child grew and became strong in spirit, Yochanan was in the desert (wilderness) until the day of his appearing to Israel.”*

In Malachi's prophesy, God declared He would send a messenger, the bearer of the **New Covenant**, spoken of by the prophet Jeremiah verse 31:31. Some believed Yochanan, (who preceded Yahshua) came in the spirit of Eliyahu HaNavi, to prepare the way before Yahshua and reveal himself to Israel. It is written, that he came with power and the spirit of

Eliyahu the prophet. **(Luke 1:17)** Was this terrible day, a foreshadowing of the destruction and expulsion of God's people from their Land? This woeful prophecy had a partial fulfillment in Israel in that time period. This Scripture also has a dual application, which is a typology of the end of days when Eliyahu will again precede the coming of King Moshiach ben David – as he did with Moshiach ben Yosef who became the Kohen HaGadol, in the order of Melchizedek.

### **A NEW COVENANT MADE WITH ISRAEL AND JUDAH**

**Jeremiah 31:31-34** *“Behold, the days are coming, says the Lord, **that I will make a New Covenant** (Brit Chadashah) with the **House of Israel**, and with the **House of Judah**; Not according to the Covenant that I made with their fathers in that day, when I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which my covenant they broke, although I was a husband unto them, says the Lord. But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the House of Israel; After those days, says the Lord, I will put My law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts, and will be their God, and they shall be My people.” And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the LORD: for they shall all know Me, from the least of them to the greatest of them, says the Lord, **for I will forgive their iniquity**, and I will remember their sins no more.”*

**Matthew 26:27-28** *“ And He (Yahshua) took the cup (of wine on Passover) and gave thanks and gave it to them, saying, Drink all of it. For this is My blood of **the New Covenant**, which is shed for many for **the remission of sins.**”* (See Jeremiah 31:31).

### **EXCERPTS FROM ISAIAH 53 – DESCRIBING THE WORK OF THE SERVANT BRANCH THE MOSHIACH**

**Isaiah 53:6-8** *“All we as sheep have gone astray; we have turned, everyone to his own way; And the LORD has laid on him the iniquity of us all. He was led as a lamb to the slaughter, for the transgressions of My people he was stricken, acknowledge My righteous servant he shall justify many, for he shall bear their iniquities because he poured out his soul unto death, and he was numbered with the transgressors; **he bore the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.**”*

**COMMENTARY:** What is this New Covenant? Has it come into effect yet? Have the Hebrew people entered into a New Covenant? Is it true to say that the Jews are still under

the Mosaic Covenant? Yet God clearly stated that Israel broke that Covenant with Him, therefore **He made a New Covenant with Israel and of Judah**. Moshiah ben Yosef came to turn the transgressions from the children of Jacob. Yahshua proclaimed that he was the bearer of this New Covenant and declared to the Jews at that time; **“I was not sent except to the lost sheep of the House of Israel.” (Mathew 15:24)** Even so, many of the Jewish leaders refused to accept or recognize God’s messenger whom He had sent to them, even after witnessing many great miracles. Much the same way as the Israelites who refused to listen to Moshe or to respond to the warnings of the prophets who were sent to them. This precept is in the same vein as their forbears; many refused to listen to Yahshua the messianic son of David. Yet it was prophesied that the people would not heed the **Rock of Israel** as it is written. God had hidden His face from His people for a time, and the elders would reject God’s servant. The Alef and the Tav **אכ** is the 4<sup>th</sup> word in the book of Genesis/ Bereshit.

**Isaiah 8:14** *“He will be as a sanctuary, and a stone of stumbling and a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, as a trap and a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.”* (Who was that Rock of offence to both Houses of Israel)?

#### **WHERE IS IT WRITTEN – MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF WOULD BE BORN?**

**Micah 5:2-4** *“But you **Beit Lehem - Ephrathah**, though you are little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of you shall come forth to Me the One to be Ruler in Israel, whose goings forth are from of old, **from everlasting**”* *“Therefore He shall give them up, until the time that she who is in labour has given birth. Then the remnant of his brethren will return to the children of Israel, he shall stand and feed his flock In the strength of the LORD, in the majesty of the Name of the LORD his God; and they shall abide; **he shall be great to the ends of the earth.**”*

This Scripture cannot be referring to King David, it is not possible, and as David had died some hundreds of years before the prophet Micah had uttered this prophesy. Furthermore, seeing we know that David King of Israel had died, and was buried in a grave which can be seen; he did not rise, therefore, he cannot be from everlasting, nor did he have sovereignty over all the earth. Therefore, this is undeniably a messianic passage referring to the coming anointed Moshiah. That is the man who would be born a descendant of David, from the seed of his loins; a man **born of flesh and blood** Yalad, who would serve God in the office of Moshiah the atonement.

**Acts 2:29-34** "Men, and brothers, let me speak to you freely as regarding the patriarch David that he is **both dead and buried**, and his tomb is with us to this day. Therefore, being a prophet and knowing that God had sworn with **an oath to King David**, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, **He would raise up Messiah to sit upon His throne**, Therefore, being **exalted to the right of God**, and having received from the Father the promise of the Holy Spirit, He has poured out this which you now see and hear. **For David has not ascended into the heavens**, but he says himself, "The Lord said to my Lord, Sit at My right hand until I place your enemies as a footstool."

**Psalms 110:1** "The Lord Y\*H said to **Adonai** sit at My right hand until I make your enemies your footstool."

This mystery (or sod) was that Moshiach was destined to be born in the same city as King David; that is in Beit Lehem, the house of bread! In the end days, the anointed one will appear in glory, but at this final event, he will not be born as a man of flesh and blood as he was at his first coming as Yahshua ben Yosef! There have been many great Rabbis who teach wisdom and truth, but for the most part to a select Jewish scholarly audience. Their message has not been extended or received by the nations and nor has it opened the way of redemption for the Gentiles; that they might be gathered into a covenant with the God of the Hebrews; nor have they made the Holy books of the Tanakh available to the Gentile Nations. Only Yahshua Moshiach the seed and descendant of David, the Priest of Israel, has convincingly achieved this great spiritual 'work' of Adonai as written within the Tanakh!

**Isaiah 9:6** "For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given; And the government will be upon his shoulders. And his name will be called **Wonderful Counsellor** (PELEH YOETZ) **Mighty God**, (ELGIBOR) **Everlasting Father**, and (AVI-AD) **Prince of Peace**." (SAR SHALOM) (Who is this one being referred to here; this child who is born of flesh and blood, it is said he will hold the government on his shoulders, yet is called divine names?

**Isaiah 9:6-7 (9:5)** כיילד ילדלנו בן נתןלנו ותהי המשרה עלישכמו ויקרא שמו פלא יועץ אל גבור אביעד שרשולם (9:6) 7 למרבה המשרה ולשלום איךקץ עליכסא דוד ועליממלכתו להכין אתה ולסעדה במשפט ובצדקה מעתה ועדעולם קנאת יהוה צבאות תעשהזאת:

**REBBE'S QUOTE:** Bereishit Rabbasi R.Shemuel b. Nachman (pg,169) "He found people plowing and sowing, and said to them." God is furious with His world, He wants to destroy His house and exile His children among the nations. Yet you are occupied with day-to-day activities?" A heavenly voice rang out, "Leave them alone - **the savior has already been born!**" He responded, "Where is he?" The voice answered, "**In Beis Lechem, in Judea.**"

Seeing a woman sitting in her doorway her infant son lying bloody before her, Eliyahu asked her, “**Why is he soiled with blood?**” She replied, “His birth is a very bad thing, for on that day the Temple is destroyed.” He said, “**My daughter, stand and hold him, because great salvation will come through him.**” (**Yah-shua the Branch**).

Note, the Rabbis agree that redemption would come through the one born in Beit Lechem, the city of David and be a descendant from the seed of David. **Behold Yahshua the man; the King of the Jews!**

**Isaiah 49:6-7** “Is it too small a thing that you be My servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, to restore the preserved ones of Israel? I will also give you as a light for the gentile (Nations) **that My salvation (Yahshua) may be to the ends of the earth.** So says God, the redeemer of Israel, His Holy One, to him **whom man despises**, to him who the **nation hates**, the servant of rulers: Kings shall see and arise, rulers also shall worship, because of God who is faithful the Holy One of Israel, and He shall choose you.” (Why would any man despise the Holy One of Israel, God’s Messiah)?

**Zechariah 13:7** “Awake O sword, against my shepherd, against **THE MAN who is close to Me!** Smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn my hand on the little ones declares the LORD of hosts.”

King David was not Israel’s redeemer so this Scripture must be referring to the Messiah, as God’s companion. This mystery or (sod) was spoken of God’s anointed servant, the shepherd and the heavenly ‘**MAN**’ **ben Adam**’ who is the companion of the Almighty God and who is said to be close to Him? Moshiach ben Yosef, the servant priest also was the shepherd! It is written that he will be seated next to God on His throne and at His right hand. What manner of person is this? For He would be the glory of Israel and a light of salvation to the Gentile Nations! God declared the destiny of this child (Yalad) who was from **the seed** from David’s loins, his blood descendant who gave up his life as an offering for the sin of all mankind; He is the light of the world!

**Luke 2:25-32** “Behold, there was a man in Jerusalem whose name was Simeon, and this man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel, and the Ruach HaKodesh was upon him. And it had been revealed to him by the Ruach (spirit) that he would not see death before he had seen (Elohim Moshiah). So he came by the Spirit into the temple, and when the parents brought in the child Yahshua (Jesus) to circumcise him according to the custom of the Torah law, he took the child up in his arms and blessed God and said: “Lord, now You are letting your servant depart in peace, according to Your word; **for my eyes have seen your salvation** (Yahshua) which you have prepared before the face of all

people: **Firstly** - A light to bring revelation to the Gentiles. **Secondly**: And to the glory of your people Israel.”

**Note**: Shimon acknowledged that he had **seen** the Salvation of God upon Yahshua, the anointing upon this eight day old baby son was God’s spirit upon him. The two fold commission that this son of Israel was destined to accomplish was; that he would be a light to the Goyim nations, also to bring them to repentance, and for your people Israel. The commandment or mitzvot of the infant’s circumcision taking place in the Temple on the eighth day, was the beginning of the fulfillment of this twofold prophecy.

## **A GREAT LIGHT SHONE IN THE GALILEE OF THE GENTILES**

**Isaiah 9:1-2** “Nevertheless the gloom will not be upon her who is distressed, as when at first he lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, And afterward more heavily oppressed her, by the way of the sea, beyond the **Jordan, in Galilee of the Gentiles. The people who walked in darkness have seen a great light**; those who dwelt in the land of the shadow of death, upon them a light has shined.”

**(Who was that great light)?**

**Isaiah 11:10,12** “In that day there shall **be a Root of Jesse**, who shall stand as a banner to the people; the **Gentiles shall seek him**, his rest shall be glorious.” <sup>12</sup> And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth.

The verse indicates that his Moshiach **root of Jesse** would become a great attraction, even a banner to the Gentile nations. He would redeem the Hebrew people and open the way for the nations to enter into a New Covenant through the kinsmen redeemer Ephraim son of Yosef, and shepherd of Israel.

**Zechariah 2:11** “**Many nations** will be joined to the Lord in that day and will become My people, **I will live among you**, you will know the Lord Almighty has sent me to you.”

**Messiah was sent as to Zion as a Shaliach, Yahshua lived amongst the children of Israel.**

Who was born in that time period, whose message reached out to the nations of the earth in fulfillment with these prophecies? Generation to generation the Gentile nations have turned from the sun worship of paganism, and various forms of idolatry to acknowledge the Everlasting Elohim of creation, the Father of all souls. Even so, there remains within Christendom remnants of the pagan traditions of their former beliefs and are yet to be

cleansed from some errors. Yet, despite this fact, this does not in any way change the truth of who Yahshua is. No other Jewish leader has ever ushered these peoples from the nations into a New Covenant relationship with the God of Israel and been a light to them. History shows no Rabbi or Hebrew leader has fulfilled this mitzvot even to this day! Only Rabbi Yahshua has redeemed the nations. In saying this, there are still some practices and beliefs in this grafted in peoples of the nations, who believe in the God of Israel. Some doctrines of these grafted in branches, are not in accordance with the correct biblical understanding of the Hebraic roots of the faith. However, these errors will be dealt with as all the nations come up to the mountain of the Lord, He will teach us His ways, all will all be taught the truth of God. We all fall short of the Glory of God and have inherited lies from our forefathers. True of all religions and peoples!

### **BEN YOSEF REJECTED BY BOTH HOUSES – ISRAEL AND JUDAH**

**Isaiah 8:14-18** *“He will be as a sanctuary, **and a stone of stumbling and a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel**, as a trap and a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. Many among them will stumble; they shall fall and be broken, be snared and taken (captured).” Bind up the testimony; seal the Torah among My disciples. I will wait on the LORD, **who hides His face from the House of Jacob**” I will hope in Him. Here I am, and the children whom the LORD has given me! **We are for signs and wonders in Israel** from LORD of hosts who dwells in Mount Zion.”*

As prophesied, religious elders in particular, stumbled over Yahshua’s Messianic claims yet thousands of the common people believed the voice of the shepherd and rock of Israel (Isaiah 8:14) and his message of good tidings. Isaiah prophesied that the Moshiach would do many great signs and wonders in Israel. When Isaiah spoke these words, God was about to execute judgment against Israel for her rebellious ways as they were about to go into exile. Yahshua was the last prophetic voice to be heard in Israel before the destruction and the exile of Israel.

### **TORAH FORETOLD JUDGMENT AND EXILE WAS FOR SIN**

**Zechariah 13:6-9** *“And one shall say unto him, what are these wounds in thy hands? “Then he shall answer those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends. “Awake, O sword, against My shepherd, and against **the man that is my companion**, (amiyth) says the Lord of hosts: smite (nakah) the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn Mine hand upon the little ones. And it shall come to pass, that in all the land says the Lord, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; but the third shall be left therein. And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is*

*refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on My name, and I will hear them I will say, **these are My people** and they shall say The Lord is my God."*

Why is God purifying the sons of Levi) **See Malachi 3:1-3** History verifies the Hebrew exile and the fiery trials that the children of Israel were subjected to after the destruction of the Temple. The warning to repent was uttered by Yahshua and confirms God's word! The fulfillment of this prophecy is revealed in the New Testament and verified by history, namely the destruction of Jerusalem 70CE.

**Mark 14:27** *Then Yahshua, (known as Jesus) said to them, "All of you will be made to stumble **because of me** this night, for it is written: "**I will strike the shepherd and the sheep will be scattered.**"*  
(The Exile of Israel to the nations).

How would it be possible for Yahshua to know the future events that would occur some forty years after his death, unless he had the gift of foreknowledge, God knows the future and reveals it to His Messiah. Did Yahshua choose the womb of his birth and the destiny of being born of the lineage from the seed of King David? Nor was he able to determine the timing of his death on Pesach on the 14th of Nissan. In all these historical facts, who had the ultimate power over these precise timings and accuracy of all these events? As the prophets had done before him, Yahshua wept over Jerusalem as he forewarned Am Yisrael of the impending disaster of the destruction of the Temple and exile of Israel. His words came true some 40 years after his death and resurrection.

### **DESTRUCTION AND EXILE FELL UPON THAT GENERATION**

**Jeremiah 9:11** *"I will make Yerushalayim a heap of ruins, a den of jackals. I will make the cities of **Judah desolate without inhabitations.**"*

**Luke 21:22-24** *"For this is the time of punishment in fulfillment of all that has been written. How dreadful it will be in those days for pregnant women and nursing mothers! There will be great distress in the land and wrath against this people. They will fall by the sword and will be taken as prisoners to all the nations. **Jerusalem will be trampled down by the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles are fulfilled.**"*

Judah's sovereign reign over Israel was cut off as here was no longer an altar, therefore the sacrifices for sin could not be offered upon it. This prophecy was spoken by Yahshua and was fulfilled when the sovereign authority of David's kingdom in Judah had departed

when the Romans destroyed the temple, conquered and exiled the Hebrew nation. The land of Eretz Yisrael was now in the hands of the armies of the Roman Caesars.

**Mark 13:2** 'Yahshua' Jesus said to his disciples, "Do you see all these great buildings? (Referring to the Temple) "Not one stone here will be left on another; everyone will be thrown down."

Yahshua prophesied this very devastation would take place in accordance with the written Biblical prophetic scenario. The actual culmination of this event took place some forty years after Yahshua's death in real history. This allowed the customary period of time to make Teshuvah (forty days or years) before the destruction and exile that would in actuality remove the scepter of authority of Ruler ship from Judah's hand. Shiloh or Messiah had to have come at that time, as the kingdom was removed from Israel during that period. Zedekiah or some say Jehoiachin was the last King of Judea, although King Herod Agrippa was a Roman substitute he was the 'last king' who reigned on the throne before the destruction.

**Genesis 49:10** "The scepter shall not depart from Judah, nor the lawgiver from between his feet - **UNTIL SHILOH comes**, and to him shall be the 'gathering' or obedience of the people."

Shiloh is known and accepted to be an acronym Moshiach, the Gematria of Shiloh is 358.

When did Shiloh come? Let us reason together! We have to ask the question, whom then do we attribute Shiloh to be? For it is certain that the scepter did depart from Judah in those days! Furthermore the 'him' referred to in this passage, is the one whom all the peoples will be gathered in obedience to God's commandments and precepts! Reiterating, it's indisputably confirmed through history, that the Jewish nation was conquered and the children of Israel were exiled for almost two thousand years. One must concur that the scepter of the Kingdom had departed from Israel, as no king has ever reigned in Israel after Herod, who was a substitute Edomite king! Therefore, Shiloh or Messiah must have already come, at the fall of Jerusalem and the exile of the children of Israel! David's reign and the ruler ship of the House of Judah surely departed at that time as they were vanquished by the Romans.

### **WHEN DID SHILOH COME – WHO WAS SHILOH IF NOT YAHSHUA?**

**RABBIS QUOTE:** *Babylonian Talmud, Sanhedrin 98b, Yochanan* "The world was created for the sake of the Messiah, what is this Messiah's name? The school of Rabbi Shila said **his name is Shiloh**, for it is written; **until Shiloh come.**"

Who else was prominent in that era, declaring he had come from God to be a sacrifice for sin and to shed his blood for atonement for all people? Yahshua, the Lamb of God, died in the month of Nissan on the 14th as the Hebrew sages predicted. Messiah ben Yosef or Yahshua whom the nations have come to obedience to his Torah, midrash, and teachings according the Torah! Having said this, the Church continues to retain some doctrines and beliefs promoted by the Roman Emperor Constantine and are in need of Judah to teach the authentic, Hebraic roots and precepts of Torah and doctrines of the 1st century era that Yahshua taught.

Yahshua's fame has gone out into every nation as His teachings lead the nations back to the One true God of Israel! He continues to be the most significant personage in the world from generation to generation. He is indisputably the most beloved and renowned Jew in all history. The legacy he left has endured even to this millennium. His message is one that gives hope and faith in the God of Jacob, and he has made known to the nations God's laws of the Covenant of promise written within the Scriptures. Millions have believed God and departed from paganism, having gone to their deaths rather than deny His name; just as the Jews have done for generations.

***RABBI'S QUOTE: The Targum Yerushalmi states "Kings will not cease from the house of Judah, until the time of the coming of the King Messiah to whom all the dominions of the earth shall become subservient."***

The Rabbis also confirm the **metaphor for Messiah is Shiloh**. Furthermore, the kings did cease after Yahshua or Moshiah Ephraim, appeared to Israel. Many priests and leaders rejected the claim of Yahshua, as being Moshiah ben Yosef. The great teacher Gamaliel an Elder of the Sanhedrin made a ruling for the Gentile nations, and maybe as well, some of the lost sheep from the House of Israel, who had been scattered within the nations. This covenant which spread out to the nations is revealed personally to the elect who hear Yahshua's message; these repent and receive his atonement. Thereafter, through the Scriptures we are taught how to live a holy and righteous life unto the Almighty the Father of all flesh! **Even so, the Apostate Church persecuted the Jews and proselyte, the purpose was an attempt to eliminate God witness!**

### **THE GREAT GAMALIEL ADDRESSES THE SANHEDRIN**

***Acts 5:34-39 "One stood up in the council, a Pharisee named Gamaliel, a teacher of the law, who had a reputation of respect among all the people, and commanded to put the***

apostles outside the Sanhedrin for a little while He said to **the Elder of the Sanhedrin men of Israel**, take heed to yourselves what you intend to do as touching these men. For before these days rose up Theudas, boasting himself to be somebody, a number of men, about four hundred, joined him. He was slain and all who obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nothing. "Now I say unto you, keep away from these men, and let them alone! For if this plan or this work be of men, it will come to nothing, **but if it be of God, you cannot overthrow it, lest you be found even to be fighting against God.**"

**Acts 15:14-20 (Spoken at the council of Jerusalem)** "Simeon has declared how **God at the first did visit the Gentiles, to take out of them a people for His name**. And to this agree the words of the prophets, as it is written. After this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof, and I will set it up; that the residue of men might seek after the Lord, **and all the Gentiles, upon whom My name is called,**" says the Lord, who does all these things. Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world. Therefore, I judge we should not trouble those **from among the Gentiles (nations) who are turning to God:** But that we write to them, that they abstain from things polluted by idols and from sexual immorality, from things strangled, and from blood.'

History has established beyond a shadow of a doubt, the words of the great Gamaliel have proven true! They have been etched into the history of humanity to every generation for the past two thousand years. This plan of salvation did not end there, but henceforth the message of his blood atonement has fused redemption into the fabric of the lives of men, going forth from Jerusalem out to a multitude of nations of the earth. This was foretold by Jacob that his sons Ephraim and Manasseh would become a multitude of nations, even to the ends of the earth.

### **TESTIMONY OF FLAVIANUM JOSEPHUS – HIS STATEMENT:**

Flavius recorded events from the days when Yahshua or Jesus, walked the streets of Jerusalem. The events were written down by the historians who lived in those days. Josephus's words can be read today. This is one of the most remarkable passages in the book of 'Jewish Antiquities' which confirm through an eye witness that the events of that era. Josephus authenticates the events of the New Covenant Scriptures when Yahshua lived in the land of Israel. **Yahshua's** life, miracles and resurrection from the dead, was witnessed by many, just as Josephus has recorded.

**From The Book Jewish of Antiquities 18.63.** “At this time there appeared (Yahshua) or Jesus, a wise man, if indeed one should call him a man. For He was a doer of startling deeds, a teacher of the people who received the truth with pleasure. And he gained a following both among many Jews and among many of Greek origin. **He was the Messiah.** And when Pilate, because of an accusation made by the leading men among us, condemned him to the cross, those who had loved him previously did not cease to do so. **For he appeared to them on the third day, living again,** just as the divine prophets had spoken of these and **countless other wondrous things about him.** And up until this very day the tribe of ‘Notzrim Christians’ named after him, has not died out.”

## **THE RESURRECTION OF THE DEAD**

**John 11:23-27** Jesus said to her, “Your brother shall rise again. Martha said to Him, I know that he shall rise again **in the resurrection at the last day.** Jesus said to her, **I am the Resurrection and the Life!** He who believes in me, though he die, yet he shall live. And whoever lives and believes in me shall never die. Do you believe this?’ She said to Him, “Yes I believe that you are the Messiah, the Son of God who has come into the world.”

**Acts 1:1-4** “Truly, O Theophilus, I made the first report as to all things that Jesus began both to do and teach until the day He was taken up, (In the resurrection) having given directions to the apostles whom He chose, through the Holy Spirit; to whom He also **presented Himself living after His suffering by many infallible proofs,** being seen by them for forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God. And having met with them, He commanded them not to depart from Jerusalem, but to await the promise of the Father which you heard from me.”

**RABBI’S QUOTE:** R. Saadyah Gaon, ‘Maamar HaGeulah’ (Pg, 274)

“For this reason a descendant of Yosef will arise in the Mountains of the **Galilee** and gather Jews around him. When the believing Jews gather, **the dead will be resurrected headed by Moshiah ben Yosef,** because he is righteous and tested and God will repay him with goodness.”

Through both the Torah and Scriptures there is a authentic historical account regarding the death and resurrection of Moshiah, these were recorded by **Josephus Flavius.** This verifies the absolute undeniable truth; biblically, scripturally, and historically that indeed we can believe the truth according to these witnesses. Israel is looking for a sign – here it is! There are three that witness of Him; three unshakable sources that cannot be denied.

- 1: The Torah, Writings and words of the Prophets comprising of the Biblical Scriptures.
- 2: An historical record of this event by a credible authority.
- 3: The Rabbinic Sages confirm that He will sit on the Throne in heaven at the right hand of God. To Moshiach is attributed the resurrection of the dead.
- 4: Jesus' name has endured from generation to generation throughout off the earth.
- 5: He is indisputably the most beloved in the history of the world.
- 6: He has gathered the nations into a New Covenant for all those who believe Y\*H is GOD.

### LET GOD'S WORDS WRITTEN IN THE TORAH SPEAK – HEAR O ISRAEL

A question that every Jew might well ask! **If Yahshua** was Messiah ben Yosef, why didn't the Jews perceive this truth and accept him? That's a fair question. Why have the Hebrew people not been able to accept Yahshua's Messiah-ship? Let us study the Words of Elohim from the Torah and see what the Almighty has to say on this issue!

#### **GOD HAD BLINDED THE EYES AND DEAFENED THE EARS OF ISRAEL FROM SEEING THE TRUTH OF ISRAEL'S 'FIRST BORN' SON AND KINSMAN REDEEMER.**

**Isaiah 29: 9-14** *"Pause and wonder! Blind yourselves and be blind! They are drunk, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with intoxicating drink. For the LORD has poured out on you the spirit of deep sleep and has closed your eyes, (blinded) namely, the prophets; and He has covered your heads, namely, the seers. **The whole vision has become to you like the words of a book that is sealed** which men deliver to one who is learned, saying, "Read this, please." And he says, "I cannot, for it is sealed." Then the book is delivered to one who is unlearned, saying, "Read this, please." And he says, "I am unlearned." Therefore the LORD said: "Inasmuch as these people draw near with their mouths, and honour Me with their lips, but have removed their hearts far from Me, **and their fear toward me is taught by the commandment of men taught by rote.** Therefore, behold, I will again do a marvellous work among this people; A marvellous work and a wonder; For the wisdom of their wise men shall perish and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hidden."*

**COMMENTARY:** What have the Hebrew people been blinded to? Certainly not Torah or Mitzvot, so what is this blindness the prophets are speaking of? Isaiah the Prophet delivered a prophetic message to the people of Yisrael, which proclaimed that God was going to blind the eyes of the Hebrew people. This truth was concerning the mystery of redemption that He wrought through His servant, the High Priest after Melchizedek - ben

Yosef, the man born from the seed and lineage of David! God's mighty plan for redemption of the elect of the nations has been veiled from the eyes of His people! **Blindness in part**, relating to the truth of Messiah's first coming, the Redeemer sent to Zion whom in himself would be the atonement. However, the Jews are not blinded to Torah or the Commandments and upholding the One True God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob! Yet this truth of Yahshua Moshiach, written about in Torah, Nevi'im, Tehllim, Kituvim, remains a mystery hidden within the pages of the Tanakh. This mystery of redemption wrought through Yahshua Son of David, was sealed or hidden from the eyes of the understanding of the Jewish people. From that time on in the reading of the **Scriptures the true interpretation has been sealed. The eyes of the Jews have been blinded concerning Yahshua.** The nature of these prophetic Scriptures can only be discerned through revelation, to which the prophetic truth is only opened to you, if your fear is towards God and is not taught by rote! The understanding of the mystery of the first coming of Moshiach as the Pesach Lamb has become a '**closed book**' to the Hebrew reader. Yet in the latter days it is written; that their eyes will see and their ears will hear and they will know and understand! (Isaiah 29:10).

**Isaiah 48:1** *"Hear this, O House of Jacob, who are called by the name of Israel, and have come forth from the wellsprings of Judah; who swear by the name of the LORD, and **make mention of the God of Israel, but not in truth or in righteousness;** for they call them after the holy city, lean on God of Israel, the LORD of hosts is His name."*

**Isaiah 6:8-10** *"Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, "Whom shall I send, and who will go for us?" Then Isaiah said, "Here I, am send me." And He said, "Go, and tell this people, **keep on hearing, but do not understand, keep on seeing, but do not perceive.** "Make the heart of this people dull and their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears and understand with their heart and return and be healed."*

Search out the Eternal words and seek the truth for yourselves to see if you have **LIFE**. To this day, the Jewish people have been faithful keepers of the Torah and the Commandments of HaShem! However, blindness was brought upon Israel because in ancient days, many had embraced the pagan sun worship which had been imported from Babylon during the exile. Rebellion against God persisted; many (mostly from the Northern Kingdom) preferred to worship Baal and also the teachings and the **traditions of men** rather than the literal **Eternal Word of God, which is our life-spring**. Many Rabbis have taught great wisdom; furthermore, some writings can be perplexing to interpret by the average person. However, the great majority of Jews do not read the Tanakh, but for many it has been removed from their religious experience for the ordinary people. Rather, the Siddur, Talmud, Mishnah or the Kabbalah and other books may have taken precedence.

The spiritual mysteries found in the prophecies are only discerned by the spirit of wisdom and truth through the light of the Ruach HaKodesh. The natural man cannot behold the mysteries of the Kingdom of God. It has been accepted that complex laws have to be interpreted by the religious orthodoxy. God tells us that the way of truth regarding ben Ephraim has been concealed from the eyes of His chosen people even up until the end of days. **However, this blindness is specific regarding the personage of the Moshiach ben Yosef or Yahshua.** The righteous and devout Jews have a Biblical destiny and are dedicated to the One true Elohim and are beloved of God. Even so, they are blind to 'see' Yahshua, whose name means the salvation of Yah. The primary reason why the Hebrew sages have so many conflicting interpretations of biblical passages regarding Moshiach's first coming, is the mystery of the earthly Son of David, being the heavenly person of the Moshiach. Yahshua was rejected by the leaders at his first coming; but will see and believe in Him at his second coming as King.

*Isaiah 8:12-15 "Do not say, 'A conspiracy', concerning all that this people call a conspiracy, nor be afraid of their threats, nor be troubled. The LORD of hosts, Him you shall hallow, let Him be your fear, and let Him be your dread. He will be as a sanctuary; (for those who accept him) **but a stone of stumbling and a rock of offence to the both Houses of Israel**, a trap and snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. Many shall stumble they shall fall and be broken, be snared and taken.*

**(This was the destruction of Jerusalem and the exile to the nations).**

**COMMENTARY:** Isaiah proclaimed that **both Houses of Israel** would stumble over the Rock of Israel, God's anointed Moshiach, the earthly seed of David who was born in Beit Lehem; the one who would present himself to Israel. This is not speaking of Solomon but David's greater Messianic son, the heavenly man - Messiah the Redeemer sent of God. In those ancient times, God spoke clearly regarding His thoughts toward the children of Israel. God's assessment at that time was that while many people make mention of His Name, yet God declared it was not with understanding. Of course this is not inclusive of every person, but even so some of the Elders who officiate on behalf of the people; these may well have created religious laws, doctrines and rituals, shaping the belief system of the Jewish people as a whole. The Beit-Din is the authority that is responsible for all interpretation and rulings. How can the Elders teach what they cannot **SEE** or spiritually discern. God has said that he would blind His people to Yahshua that they should not see, hear or understand regarding the first coming of the Messiah! Yet it may be even worse, some may be guilty of obscuring the truth of Yahshua. We are all like sheep have gone astray; we follow our shepherds in their errors of doctrine and interpretation regarding Moshiah the Priest at His first coming! This is also true of most religions!

**Mark 4:9-12** Yahshua said to them, "He who has ears to hear, let him hear." But when he was alone, those around him with the twelve asked about the parable, and said to them, **"To you it has been given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God, but to those who are outside, all things come in parables so that seeing they do not perceive, and hearing they may hear and not understand. Lest they should turn and their sins be forgiven them."**

**COMMENTARY:** Yahshua, said nothing unusual to Israel, but spoke in the same manner as the many prophets had done before him; again we are told that the Jewish people cannot spiritually discern Moshiach Ephraim. For it is written that on this aspect of spiritual revelation, God has blinded and sealed this specific knowledge of truth from the eyes of His people the Jews. All the powers of human reasoning have become defective in perceiving Moshiach. It was prophesied that both the House of Israel would stumble over the Rock of Israel, before he was born. However, God said He would open the eyes of His people in the end days, when the time of the Gentiles is fulfilled! (Melo HaGoyim).

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** R Saadyah Gaon, 'Maamar HaGelach' (pg 270)

**We were exiled because of our misdeeds**, and if our exile becomes very long and we still have not corrected ourselves, then we will eventually be redeemed anyway...Our forefathers understood that if redemption comes about in this fashion, many sorrows and much suffering will force us to repent. Only then will we merit redemption. Our ancestors said, "If the Jews repent, they will be redeemed. If not, God will set over them a King whose decrees will be worse than that of Haman. For this reason **a descendant of Yosef** will arise in the **Mountains of the Galilee** and gather the Jews around him. Together they will go to Jerusalem, which will be ruled by Edom. (Rome) The king Armelius will capture the city and murder and rape, and imprison her citizens. Yosef's descendants will be among the dead. Our people will suffer terribly, driven into the wilderness the Jews will forsake Torah, but suffering will refine those who remain. Then Eliyahu HaNavi will appear, and redemption will come. **If Moshiach ben Yosef precedes** he will correct the nation's faults and **prepare the way for Moshiach ben David.**"

Forty years after Yahshua's death, the Jewish people did stumble and were taken into captivity and the believing blood brothers of Yahshua, became an offence to the Jewish people, as the Scriptures declare. Eretz Israel was crushed by Titus and those who survived were taken away captive into Rome. These tragic events fulfilled prophecy of the judgment of God!

**Ezekiel 39:21-24** *"I will set My glory among the nations; all the nations shall see My judgment which I have executed, My hand which I have laid on them. So the House of Israel shall know that I Am the LORD their God from that day forward." The Gentile (nations) shall know that the House of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity; **because they were unfaithful to me therefore I hid My face from them.** I gave them into the hand of their enemies; they all fell by the sword according to their uncleanness and **their transgressions, and I have dealt with them and hidden My face from them.**"*

The people paid a terrible price for not being obedient to God's Word and heed the prophets that He sent to them. Eventually, the truth of Yahshua was trampled down. He was now seen to have become one with the gods of the Gentile world. The Roman Pagan Caesars doctrines were inherited by Papal Rome and they have triumphed in fabricating one of the **greatest web of lies and distortion in all history!**

However, the common people who were ruled over by these dominating powers were deceived and were being led into error! The might of Rome raged against the Jews for centuries. The craftiness of integrating this Hebrew son of Israel with the pantheon of heathen god's was a triumph of their accomplishment. Yahshua had nothing to do with the doctrine or practices which took place after this Hebrew son of David was crucified! However, today the hour is drawing near when we will see the one who was pierced and mourn for him as an only son! Zech 12:10. The days are coming when we will see Moshiah the King coming with clouds of the heavenly Angels. Let us prepare ourselves for that awesome event.

**Zechariah 12:9-10** *"And it shall come to pass in that day that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem. And I will pour upon the **House of David**, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: **and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced,***

*(Dakar) and they shall mourn for him, as one mourns for **his only son**, and shall be in bitterness for him as one that is in bitterness, grief for '**his firstborn**' B'Kor - firstborn, understanding that Judah of the Jews, will acknowledge him.*

## **SECOND COMING OF MOSHIACH -AS BEN DAVID KING AND JUDGE**

**Daniel 7:13-14** *"I saw in the night visions, and behold, **one like the Son of man** came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of Days, and they brought Him near*

before Him. **And dominion and glory was given Him, and a kingdom**, that all peoples, nations and languages, should serve Him. His dominion is an everlasting dominion which shall not pass away, and His kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.”

**John 5:24-30** “Truly, truly, I say to you, He who hears my word and believes on Him who sent me has everlasting life and shall not come into condemnation, but has passed from death to life. Truly, truly, I say to you, The hour is coming and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God, and they who hear shall live. For as the Father has life in Himself, so He has given to the Son to have life within himself, and has given him authority to execute judgment also, **because he is the Son of Man**. Do not marvel at this, for the hour is coming in which all who are in the graves shall hear His voice, and shall come forth, those who have **done good to the resurrection of life**, and those who have practiced evil to the resurrection of condemnation. I can do nothing of my own self. As I hear, I judge, and my judgment is just, because I do not seek my own will, **but the will of the Father who has sent me**.”

The mainstream Rabbinic teachings expound that if Israel is worthy, they could hasten the Moshiach’s coming. In the Sages writings they teach; that if the people are not worthy, then Moshiach ben Joseph will come, riding on a donkey. The true light of revelation is revealing that Yahshua **is the burden bearer** of Jacob’s transgressions as a propitiation for the sin of mankind. The interpretation and theology of the rabbinic writings is in this instance not entirely correct, according to the writings of the Torah. From the beginning of creation the Almighty had a plan to redeem His people. His Moshiach was destined to be the (Kippur) atonement to turn the transgressions in Jacob and for all humanity; then at the end of the age the King Moshiach would usher in the Messianic kingdom and judge the inhabitants of the earth. It is not possible for the Jewish people to bring him sooner by doing mitzvot, for that would be counted as works; God said; **“My own arm bought forth salvation not of any man, lest he should boast.”** Nor by the will of men, or by their righteous acts! Redemption comes by God alone for He ordained the precise timetable for redemption. We can read in Daniel’s prophesy of the seventy weeks, that the timing of the first coming of Messiah is already documented in the Tanakh. God Himself has this awesome event in His own hands, and the exact timing when the glorious appearance of the Moshiach David our King will appear! The truth about the two comings of the Messiah! First he will come as the High Priest of the redemption as from the House of Joseph – as Joseph was elevated to first born status of the tribes and a blessing was bestowed upon his sons.

**Hebrews 7:11-15** “Therefore if perfection were by the Levitical priesthood (for under it the people received the Law), what further need was there that another priest should rise after the

order of Melchizedek, and not be called after the order of Aaron? For the priesthood being changed, there is of necessity a change made in the law also. For He of whom these things are spoken belongs to **another tribe**, from which no man gave attendance at the altar. For it is evident that our **(Messiah) Lord sprang out of Judah, of which tribe Moses spoke nothing concerning priesthood**. And it is still far more evident, since there arises another priest after the likeness of Melchizedek, who is made, not according to the law of a fleshly commandment, but according to the power of an endless life. For He testifies, "You are a priest forever after the order of Melchizedek."

This destiny was that they would become a multitude of nations, (Melo HaGoyim). Genesis 48:16. In the end of the age He will return, as King David, of the House of Judah who has bestowed upon him the scepter of the sovereign ruler ship as King. Moshiach is both King and Priest - representing both Efrayim of the 'House of Israel' and Judah of the 'House of David.' Yosef was given first born status, as the family's Priest, as Moshiach Efrayim from the House of Yosef.

**Zechariah 6:12-13** "Then speak to him saying, "Thus says the LORD of hosts saying: "Behold, the **man** whose name is the **Branch!** (Zemah) From his place he shall branch out, and He shall build the temple of the LORD; yes he shall build the temple of the LORD. He shall bear the glory, **and shall sit and rule on his throne; so he shall be a priest on his throne, the counsel of peace shall be between them both.**"

(King David of the tribe of Judah was not a priest).

## **FIRST COMING OF MOSHIACH YOSEF-THE LAMB OF ATONEMENT**

**Isaiah 52:13-15** "Behold, My servant shall deal prudently he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high. As many were astonished at thee; His visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men: **So shall he sprinkle many nations;** the kings shall shut their mouths at him: for that which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard shall they consider."

**Isaiah 53:1-6** "Who has believed our report? And to whom has the arm of the LORD been revealed? For he shall grow up before him, as a tender plant, as a root out of dry ground. He has no form or comeliness; and when we see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him. **He is despised and rejected by men, a man of sorrows and acquainted with grief. And we hid, as it were, our faces from him; He was despised, and we did not esteem him. Surely he has borne our grief and carried our sorrows, yet we esteemed**

him stricken, smitten by God and afflicted. “We have turned, every one, to his own way, **and the Lord has laid in Him the iniquity of us all.**”

**Isaiah 53:7-12**, “He was oppressed and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth; **he was led as a lamb to the slaughter**, as a sheep before it’s shearers is silent, so he opened not his mouth. He was taken from prison and from judgment, and who will declare his generation? For he was cut off from the land of the living; **for the transgressions of My people he was stricken**. And they made his grave with the wicked, yet it pleased the Lord to bruise him. He has put him to grief when you made his soul an offering for sin. He shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand. He shall see the labour of his soul, and be satisfied. By his knowledge my righteous servant shall justify many, **for he shall bear their iniquities**. Therefore I will divide him a portion with the great, he shall divide the spoil with the strong because he poured out his soul unto death, and he was numbered with the transgressors **he bore the sin of many (Shiloh) and made intercession for the transgressors.**”

#### **DANIELS PROPHECY OF THE- PRECISE TIMING OF MESSIAH’S COMING**

**Daniel 9:24 -27** “Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, **to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins**, and to make **reconciliation for iniquity**, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy, Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the **Messiah the Prince**, shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks. The street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublesome times. And after three score and two weeks shall **Messiah** (The anointed) **shall be cut off, but not for himself**, and the people of the (evil) prince (Titus) that shall **come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary** and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. **He shall confirm the covenant** with many for one week, and in the midst of the week **he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease**, overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation that determined shall be poured upon the desolate.”

#### **THE SEVENTY WEEK PROPHECY OF DANIEL HAS BEEN PROVED THROUGH THE TIMING OF THIS EVENT IN THE HISTORY OF ISRAEL**

- He would finish the transgressions and make an end of sin.
- Messiah the Prince shall come at the timing of the seventy weeks.

- He would be cut off or die for the people, but not for himself.
- Atonement or reconciliation would be made through him.
- He would confirm a Covenant at that time.
- The sacrifices and offerings upon the altar would cease.
- The destruction of Jerusalem and the sanctuary happened at his coming and the kingdom of Israel would be taken and destroyed.
- Israel would be exiled from the land and be expelled to the nations and this would make Israel desolate; as Shiloh the Moshiach the Prince had come and the scepter of the reign of Judah departed in that very same era.

TO PREVENT THE JEWISH PEOPLE FROM CALCULATING THE TIMING OF DANIEL'S SEVENTY WEEK PROPHECY AND IDENTIFYING YAHSHUA AS THAT PRINCE, RABBINICAL ELDERS ISSUED A CURSE TO PREVENT THEM FINDING THE TRUTH.

***A RABBINICAL CURSE: Talmudic Law, p.978, Sect 2 "May the bones of the hands and the bones of the fingers decay and decompose, of him who turns the pages of the book of Daniel to find out the time of Daniel (9:24-27) and may his memory rot from off the face of the earth forever." (This is the wording of the ban of calculating Messiah's coming).***

Why did the sages feel the need to issue this dreadful curse, and what was their motive for this curse to be instigated? Daniel had a visit from Gabriel the angel of the Lord, and he scribed it for posterity. This information proclaimed what is known as the seventy week prophesy, which reveals the exact timing of the coming of Moshiach the Prince, the one who would be killed for the people as a sin offering according to the Torah. **The message spoken by the Angel Gabriel, was regarding the precise timing of the Messiah and this became the exact sign that Yahshua was Moshiach the 'coming Prince.'** This passage indicates the precise timing when Moshiach would appear according to the verse in Jeremiah 31:31, bearing a New Covenant. At that time Jerusalem would fall and the sacrifices and offerings upon the altar would cease, and the inhabitants of Israel would be exiled to the nations. For the most part, the Jewish rulers and elders did not accept Yahshua as ben Yosef, therefore they led all future generations of the Jewish people to follow in their same footsteps, prohibiting all Jewry not to believe in Yahshua as God's Messiah and Redeemer.

There is a denial and misconception regarding Yahshua. However, in the ancient writings of the sages, it is clear they understood the Moshiach had to be killed as atonement for all people. To validate this principle you need only to review the long tragic history of the

Jewish people, who in their deep distress were cast out to the nations for two thousand years. **Note;** the punishment for sin and not believing and being obedient to the word of God; which was a warning from the prophets whom God had sent to His people! It would seem from birth, that all Jewish babies it would seem to have been vaccinated with an injection against the belief in Yahshua; or be enabled to perceive who this Hebrew truly is.

**Isaiah 59:20-21** ***“A Redeemer will come to Zion, and to those who turn from transgression in Jacob Says the LORD. “As for Me” says the LORD this is My Covenant with them: “My Spirit who is upon you My words which I have put in your mouth shall not depart from your mouth, nor from the mouth of your descendants, nor from the mouth of your descendants descendant’s from this time forevermore says God.”***

One must distinguish the mystery of the **two comings of Moshiach. There is only one Moshiach who comes twice; first the sowing and then the reaping.** First as Moshiach ben Yosef, as the one who was separated from his brothers, as was Joseph in Egypt, but in the end he saved all his tribal brothers, when they recognized and accepted him as their own brother! At the appointed time ‘Mo’edim’, He will return to redeem all Israel who have been sanctified, and are waiting for His coming! If only we would acknowledge the history of our ancient Jewish people and recognize that these disastrous events which have been experienced out in the Diaspora of the nations, are the judgment of God. Our forbears were warned these things would take place. In reality, this pain became our very own experience. Not being obedient to God and believing His word spoken to us through the prophets who brought about much suffering! The Almighty is to be feared, loved and obeyed, that all the days of our lives may go well for us, **that we may inherit eternal life.** The book of Daniel reveals the exact sequence of events that we are able to identify the timing of the coming of the Messiah with absolute certainty. For this reason the sages placed a curse upon any Jew who reads this prophesy. This is the prediction of the seventy weeks of Daniel, as it convincingly identifies Jesus as Yahshua HaMoshiach and predicts accurately the timing of the fall of Jerusalem and the scattering of Israel to the nations. This took place in the epoch or period when Jesus came. The Messiah Prince did come at that time in history!

### **GOD BLINDED THE EYES OF THE JEWS TO BRING THE LIGHT OF SALVATION TO THE NATIONS**

**Malachi 1:11** ***“From the rising of the sun, even to its going down, My Name shall be great among the Gentiles. In every place incense shall be offered to My Name, and a pure offering for My Name shall be great among the nations,” says the LORD.***

**Isaiah 42:6-7** *"I the LORD have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, for a light of the Gentiles; To open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house.*

**COMMENTARY:** Abraham was initially a Gentile from the Chaldees before God made a Covenant with him by the blood of a heifer. God accepted Abraham's faith as being accounted as righteousness, before the giving of Torah Commandments. Therefore, grace and mercy are apart from the works of the Law and these new believer's are accepted of the beloved through faith! From that time, Abraham became the Patriarch of the Israelites and the first Hebrew. However, many Scriptures throughout the Tanakh clearly proclaim that he would also be '**A father of many nations,**' not only the Hebrew nation. Has God kept this promise to Abraham? If He has not, then God's Covenant promise written in the Torah is proven to be untrue. Has Abraham become father to the nations? If God has not kept His promise, we might be tempted to revise the interpretation or even worse, say God is not true to His word, or the Torah is flawed. Heaven forbid!

#### **RAV SHAUL/ PAUL MIDRASH - THE FULFILLMENT OF THE MULTITUDE**

**Romans 11:15,25-27** *"For if the Jewish people being cast away is the reconciling of the world, **what will their acceptance be but life from the dead?** <sup>25</sup>For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in. <sup>26</sup>And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Zion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob: <sup>27</sup>For this is my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins.*

The Apostle Paul from the tribe of Benjamin refers to many of the verses in the Tanakh, alluding to the concept of the fullness of a multitude of the Gentiles! (Melo HaGoyim) **The blindness in part** i.e. and that part is the Jews not being able to spiritually „see“ or discern that Yahshua was Moshiach ben Yosef sent to Zion. However, the righteous Jews are beloved of God and faithfully remain in the blood Covenant of Avraham and of Moshe. **And so all Israel** (who are true Israel) **will be saved!** The Jews have been faithful to God's Torah, **but blinded in part**, and that part being unable to spiritually see and understand the first coming of Moshiach as the '**Son of man**', the Almighty's Redeemer, whom He sent to Zion to turn the transgression from Jacob as Israel's kinsmen redeemer!

**Romans 11:28-30** *"As concerning the gospel, they are enemies for your sakes: but as touching the election, **they are beloved for the fathers' sakes.** For the gifts and calling of God, are without repentance. For as you (Gentile's) in times past have been disobedient and not believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through their disobedience.*

**Isaiah 49:3-6** *And He said to me, "You are My servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified." Then I said, "I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nothing and in vain; Yet surely my just reward is with the LORD, and my work with my God." "And now the LORD says, who formed me from the womb to be His Servant, **To bring Jacob back to Him, so that Israel is gathered to him, For I shall be glorious in the eyes of the LORD, and My servant to raise up the (twelve) tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved ones of Israel, I will also give you as a light to the Gentiles, (Notzrim) that You should be My salvation (Yahshua) to the end of the earth."***

Thus fulfilling the Covenant made with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob that God would provided David with the seed from his body. The greater messianic son of David, born as the man who came to Zion to bring good news of Salvation through a Covenant cut in his shed blood.

**Jeremiah 31:31,33** *"Behold the days are coming, says the Lord, that I will make a new Covenant (brit Chadashah) with the House of Israel and the House of Judah; Not according to the Covenant that I made with their fathers in that day, when I brought them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which my Covenant they broke, although I was a husband to them, says the Lord. But this will be the Covenant that I will make with the House of Israel; After those days, says the Lord, I will put My law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts and I will be their God and they shall be my people."*

Yet, His word is trustworthy and eternal. It is we who are stubborn and hard hearted and high minded in our own pride and do not want to conform ourselves! Therefore, we have not gained wisdom and understanding **eyes to see and ears to hear and a mind to understand!** There is only one solitary renowned Israelite who is recognized by the Gentiles of the nations, and who is attributed to having redeemed the nations by ushering them into a New blood Covenant with God, cut in his own blood.

Thereby, God fulfilled the words of the Prophet Jeremiah in verse 31:31 which declared, that a New Covenant was to be made with the House of Judah and the House of Israel, and to all the nations where the northern tribes had been scattered. Yahshua's message of salvation has gone out into the farthest corners of the earth! Who has reconciled these

unbelieving heathen peoples to believe in the Almighty One of the Hebrew Scriptures, and has assembled them into the sheepfold of a Biblically ordained New Covenant? For surely history confirms generation after generation millions of **authentic righteous Christians** referred to as (Ger Tzadok) or Notzrim, certainly do believe in the Biblical God of the Jews and hold fast to the same Scriptures. Even so, millions of believers **are still blind in part** to the everlasting Covenant God has made with His people Israel and His land, and many are ignorant of this everlasting precedent. This has occurred through being taught erroneous doctrines! The crafty evil rulers of the earth have deceived many by removing the Shabbat to Sunday and introducing many pagan practices. Therefore, historically through the takeover by Roman Papal system of this new biblical messianic movement, unsuspecting Christendom have inherited lies from their forefathers and erred in some doctrines and practices. The enemy of the Jews has persecuted the Hebrew remnant, in an attempted to wipe out the name of Israel forever. **They have not succeeded!** The whole world will see the blessings God will pour out on His faithful servants.

### **WE HAVE ALL INHERITED LIES FROM OUR FOREFATHERS**

**Romans 11:17-22** *“And if **some** of the branches (Jews) were broken off, and you, **being a wild olive, were grafted in among them, and with them** became a partaker of the root and of the richness of the **olive tree**, don't boast over the branches, but if you boast, it is not you who support the root, but the root (Israel) **supports you**. You will say, “Branches were broken off, that I might be grafted in.” True! Because of unbelief they were broken off and you stand by faith. Don't be conceited, but fear; for if God didn't spare natural branches, (the Jews) **He may not spare you either**. Therefore consider the goodness and severity of God: on those who fell, severity; but toward you, goodness, if you continue in His goodness. Otherwise you also will be cut off. <sup>23</sup> And they also, if they do not continue in unbelief, will be grafted in, for God is able to graft them in again.*

This verse is referring to the Gentile believers from the nations, who do not accept God's election of Israel, the olive tree of Israel that, being His chosen people and His vessel. Here we have an allegory of the two olive trees; a wild one, and the natural one. Firstly the message went out to the Jewish nation, and thereafter to the nations of the earth for those who have accepted Yahshua who is known by the world as Jesus, through him these peoples have entered into the New Covenant written of in Jeremiah 31:31. Note that the grafted-in trees were both of the same variety; The Two Olive trees, both wild and natural.

## WHO IS THE LIGHT TO THE NATIONS?

**Isaiah 42:6** *"I will keep you and give you to be a Covenant for the people **and a light to the Gentile (nations)** to open the blind eyes; and to bring the captives from the prison."*

**John 8:12** *Then Jesus spoke to them again, saying, "**I am the light of the world.** He who follows Me shall not walk in darkness, but have the light of life."*

**Zephaniah 2: 11** *The LORD will be awesome to them when he destroys all the gods of the land. The nations on every shore will worship him, everyone in its own land.*

**Acts 14:47** *For this is what the Lord has commanded us: "I have made you a light for the Gentiles, that you may bring salvation to the ends of the earth."*

**COMMENTARY: Who is this great light?** Galilee was a crossroads for the nations, where armies and traveling merchants passed through that area of land. It was the place where Yahshua, spent much of his time proclaiming the way of salvation in that district of the Galilee of the Nations - 'Ephraim's Territory'!

God gave His people messianic pointers which were highly prominent and convincing evidence, so that the Israelites would not be ignorant of the identity of Moshiach ben Yosef. He was the messenger bearing the New Covenant, Moshiach Ephraim's message went out first to the Jews of Eretz Yisrael, and then into all the nations and tribes of the earth. If Yahshua is not Moshiach ben Joseph, who shone the light of redemption of the true Elohim, and made known to Judah and Ephraim and the entire world the sacred Scriptures of Torah, Ha Nevi'm, Tehillim and Ketivim to the nations of the world. There is none except Yahshua, the Nazarene from Galilee who has fulfilled this service to his Father, as the Scriptures foretell. Even the Rabbinic scholars concur that this is a fact!

**RABBI'S QUOTE: R. Saadyah Gaon, Maamar HaGeulah pg 271**

*"For this reason, a descendant of Yosef will arise in the **Mountains of the Galilee** and gather Jews around him. **When the believing Jews gather**, the dead will be resurrected headed by Moshiach ben Yosef, because he is righteous and tested; God will repay him with goodness."*

**John 11:25-27** *Jesus said to her, "I am the Resurrection and the Life! **He who elieves in Me, though he die, yet he shall live. And whoever lives and believes in Me shall never die.** Do you believe this? She said to Him, Yes, Lord, I have believed that you are the Messiah (Christ), the Son of God, who has come into the world."*

**Isaiah 66:19** *"I will set a sign among them, who escape I will send to the nations to Tarshish, Pul, Lud, who draw the bow Tubal Javan to the distant coastlands far off nations who have not heard of My fame nor seen My glory **they shall declare My glory among the nations.**"*

**COMMENTARY:** The talmidim or disciples were told, "Go you out into all the nations and bring the good tidings that are the way of salvation which has been offered to all men through the atoning sacrifice of our sin bearer, the Pesach lamb sent to make atonement. **What is the sign?** The message is this; a redeemer has died and shed his atoning blood, he was resurrected after three days, being seen alive by many, and He would sit at the right hand of God Himself, as the writings of the Rabbinic community agree. The Almighty has rent the veil of separation between Himself and His creation, that mankind might be reconciled back to Himself. From that time forth all men could receive eternal life through the substitution blood sacrifice of the Priest Melchizedik, (not a bulls or Goats blood) but the sent one from God, as Immanuel, who came to dwell among us! It is written that Messiah would tabernacle amongst us!

**Isaiah 61:1-3** *"The Spirit of the Lord GOD is upon me, because the LORD has anointed me to preach good tidings to the poor; **He has sent me to heal the broken hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives,** and the opening of the prison to those who are bound; to proclaim the acceptable year of the LORD, and the day of vengeance of our God, to comfort all who mourn, to console those who mourn in Zion.*

### **YAHSHUA PROVED HIS MESSIAHSHIP – BY DOING GREAT SIGNS AND MIRACLES**

**Isaiah 8:16-18** *"Bind up the testimony, seal the law among My disciples. I will wait upon the Lord, **who hides His face from the House of Jacob,** and I will look for him. Behold, I and the children whom **the Lord has given me are for signs and for wonders in Israel** from the Lord of hosts, who dwells in Mount Zion."*

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** Rambam writes 'Iggeres Teiman' pg 69

*"Thus, only amid hastened redemption **will Moshiach be recognized by his sign and wonders,** Likewise Rambam writes **a man** will arise who was unknown prior to his revealing himself, and signs and wonders that will appear by his hand **are proofs of his true genealogy.**"*

**Matthew 4:23-25** “Yahshua was in Galilee, teaching in their synagogues preaching good news of the kingdom, **healing every disease and every sickness** among the people. His fame went out into all Syria. They brought to him all who were sick, afflicted with diseases and torments, possessed with demons paralytics; he healed them **great multitudes** from the Galilee, Decapolis Yerushalayim; Yehudah and beyond the Jordan followed him.”

**He would be for signs and wonders in Israel** - Yahshua has fulfilled this prophecy. In Israel at that time, the Jewish people were not permitted to have dealings with the Gentiles. However, there has always been a place for the foreigner in Israel as long as they were subjected to the God of Israel; i.e. Ruth, who was justified by Boaz known as the kinsman redeemer. This faithful Moabite woman was brought into Covenant with God of the Hebrews. She became the grandmother of King David. This is a prophetic picture revealing in the future, the Gentiles would accept the Messiah as their kinsmen redeemer and cleave to the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. The chosen from out of the entire world would make up the elect of Israel and the called out ones; the righteous elect from the nations. These peoples are destined to receive the redemption and favor of God Almighty which is the redemption of our souls to eternity. **Ruth the Gentile Moabite woman said, “Your God is my God and your people are my people.”**

Up to this time in modern history, no Rebbe or famous Sage has ever brought salvation and right ruling to the Goyim nations. Only the message of Yahshua, who bore the New Covenant of redemption, which proclaimed the good news that went out to the nations and was made known to all men on earth. His message was proclaimed throughout the earth that the debt for our sin has been paid for by this Hebrew Son of Israel, through the law of the sacrificial system of the shed blood as a substituted life given for the forgiveness of sin. Only blood can make atonement for one's own soul so it is written in - Leviticus verse 17:11.

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** R.Yitzchak Abarbanel Mashimiya Yahshua; Pg182 **“He will perform many miracles and wonders through his devotion to God and the power of his prophecy. The nations will demand him, look towards him, and emulate and revere him. He will gather all the dispersed Jews including the ten lost tribes exiled by the king of Assyria,”**

## **REBELLION OF MANKIND AGAINST GOD AND HIS MESSIAH**

The hidden mystery of the ages is that Moshiach is the Redeemer of Israel, and is also the son of God as it is written in the Scriptures – His companion! The Jews have rejected this understanding, and taught their brethren to shun this ‘Christian’ doctrine and attest that the

children of Israel are the sons of God? This is so; but it does not eliminate or diminish the fact that Yahshua is singularly is **THE MOSHIACH THE SON OF GOD**. This has been hidden from the eyes of the Jews as it is written; they have been blinded regarding the personage of Messiah at his first coming. Therefore, when the Jewish people read the Scriptures, this awesome revelation has been hidden from the eyes of their understanding until the end of days, when the fullness of the Gentiles (Melo HaGoyim) has come in.

**Psalms 2:1-12** *"Why do the nations rage, the people plot a vain thing? The kings of the earth set themselves, the rulers take counsel together, against the LORD and against His anointed, (Moshiach-Yahshua) saying, "Let us break their bonds in pieces and cast away their cords from us." He who sits in the heavens shall laugh; The LORD shall hold them in derision. Then He shall speak to them in His wrath, and distress them in His deep displeasure: "Yet I have set My King on my Holy hill of Zion. I will declare the decree: The LORD has said to Me, **"You are My son, today I have begotten you.** (Yalad – as the son of man) Ask of Me, **and I will give you the nations for your inheritance,** and the uttermost parts of the earth for your possession. (King David did not possess the nations, this scripture is alluding to the Messiah his seed). You shall break them with a rod of iron; you shall dash them to pieces like a potter's vessel." Now therefore, be wise, O kings; be instructed, you judges of the earth. Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling. **Kiss the son,** lest he be angry and you perish in the way, when his wrath is kindled just a little. **Blessed are those who put their trust in Him!"***

**COMMENTARY:** Whilst this Psalm is understood simply as the **p'shat** (plain meaning of the text) and referring to King David, nevertheless it is also clearly a Messianic verse, (a mystery concealed) as King David and his son Solomon were not given sovereignty over all the nations to the ends of the earth, neither did they inherit the nations. Only David's descendant Moshiach, has that authority to reign on David's throne forever! Yahshua was a descendant of King David and the one whom it is written; He has been given authority over all nations of the earth. "And when he returns he will be the heavenly King over all the earth and usher in the Kingdom of God. We are instructed in this verse to **kiss the son** – 'receive Him' lest our God will be angry with us. Those who trust in him are called blessed. Yahshua's name in Hebrew means the Salvation of Yah, written hundreds of times within the Tanakh.

This pronouncement of the Eternal One, you are My Son was not made by any man, but by God Himself! Let us humble ourselves and remove the blindfold from our eyes, to **SEE** the truth of God's Word with a pure heart that is not filtered through our own traditions and man-made rituals. Why won't we just take God at His Word? He has proved Himself to be

trustworthy, faithful and true, as His word has come to pass and we as a people have suffered under His hand for not obeying Him. Examine the word of the Almighty to prove its validity. One God, one spirit of God, and one Messiah of God! Even Moshe Rabbani declared that the children of Israel would not hear him. **HEAR O ISRAEL!**

Almighty Ha Shem, of Israel, holds life and death in His hands, should we not follow His written instructions rather than the leaders who teach us! **These human men do not have eternal life to give us!** Yes, listen to your teachers but verify that they mirror the Eternal word of God, before making these your doctrines and belief! It is conclusively revealed that man's unredeemed nature and his rebellious inclination is often against the Almighty, and against His Moshiach. We must not hearken to the traditions of men but rather to the Eternal God, whose words He breathed the whole universe into being. His Torah remains forever! We may have emotional or religious sentiments, but in reality when the word of God touches our spirit with truth or challenges to correct or admonish us, something within rises up and we stubbornly rebel and deny or even want to kill the messenger. Our Adamic nature wrestles against God and against His Moshiach. Even so, God has set Moshiach at the right hand of His throne. By His own declaration He has called him His Son; who else could be eligible to occupy the throne of God unless He was possessed the very essence and substance of God. Certainly not even the angels have been granted such a position as the Moshiach. The angels are messengers, yet the Messiah is the first born Son - begotten before creation.

**RABBI'S QUOTE: Rambam maintains pg,71** *"That Moshiach will be more spiritual than any prophet except Moshe, However, according to Tanchuma, Moshiach will even surpass even Moshe because **the redeemer will occupy the throne of God.**"*

The Rabbinic sages accept that Moshiah is a spiritual being, and some even say surpasses Moses. But remember that Moses was a man of flesh and blood just as Yahshua took on the nature of a man of flesh and blood! For the Redeemer, God's Moshiach, is to occupy the very throne of Elohim, and be seated next to God at His right hand, He must be a divine personage to be counted as worthy to be given this awesome and majestic place in God's Kingdom! If you will, yes even His son, the Moshiach - the first born before the creation, He is the Alef and the Tav, the light that came into the world. Note the **4th** word in Bereshit, or Genesis. God brought forth (the Word the **Alef** and the **Tav**). Yahshua said of himself, "I am the living Torah." He is the substance and essence of God, even His own Son, therefore, He is also divinity. God is One, the One Spirit was with God in the beginning and hovered over the waters, and the One Messiah is seated at the right

hand of the Throne of the Eternal God! Yahshua never spoke or taught of three God's, but **one** God, **one** Messiah and **one** Holy Spirit of Elohim. (the Ruach HaKodesh).

## **FINAL REDEMPTION FOR GOD'S COVENANT PEOPLE**

**Ezekiel 39: 23-29** *"The Gentile nations shall know that the house of Israel (lost tribes) went into captivity for their iniquity, because they were unfaithful to Me, therefore I hid My face from them. I gave them into the hand of their enemies, and they all fell by the sword. According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions I have dealt with them, and hidden My face from them." Therefore thus says the Lord GOD: „Now I will bring back the captives of Jacob and have mercy on the whole house of Israel, and I will be jealous for My Holy Name after they have borne their shame, and all their unfaithfulness in which they were unfaithful to Me, when they dwelt safely in their own land and no one made them afraid." "When I have brought them back from the peoples and gathered them out of their enemies lands, and I Am hallowed in them in the sight of many nations, then they shall know that I Am the LORD their God, who sent them into captivity among the nations, but also brought them back to their land, and left none of them captive any longer. **I will not hide My face from them anymore for I shall have poured out My spirit on the house of Israel says the Lord.**"*

## **REDEMPTION FOR THE WHOLE HOUSE OF ISRAEL IN THE END DAYS. ISRAEL'S EYES WILL BE OPENED TO SEE MOSHIACH SON OF DAVID**

**Zechariah 12:9-10** *"And it shall come to pass in that day that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem. And I will pour upon the **House of David**, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplication; **and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced**, (Dakar) and they shall mourn for him, as one mourns for **his only son**, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness, grief for **"his firstborn"** - B'Kor meaning firstborn-ling House of David meaning; Judah of the Jews.*

Finally in the end days God will reveal the one that who was have pierced - meaning Yahshua. The House of David, both Judah and Benjamin will mourn for him as a first born son, as it is written in the book of the prophet Zechariah.

**Hosea 3:4-5** *"The children of Israel shall abide many days **without a king** or prince, without a (Zebakh blood) sacrifice or sacred pillar, ephod or teraphim. (Family idols)*

***Afterwards, the children of Israel will return and seek the LORD their God and David their King. ( i.e. Moshiach) and they shall fear the LORD and His goodness in the latter days."***

The Scripture above is referring to the long two thousand year exile for rebellion against God and also spiritual idolatry. Israel had to endure hardship whilst dwelling in these nations. The **afterwards**, mentioned is a lengthy time when they will return to their own land and seek their God and David (Moshiach) their King. However, this verse is to be spiritually discerned as it speaks of this mystery. This verse is not referring to King David (the son of Jesse) as he had died many years before Micah uttered this declaration, but to the Messianic King, David's greater son, the Moshiach the shepherd and rock of Israel.

**COMMENTARY:** When Israel sees the one whom was pierced, at this time God will pour out His Spirit (Ruach HaKodesh) upon the Hebrew people that they might see the one whom was pierced. At this time the penalty of blindness will be removed at last. The Jewish people will be given the spiritual faculty to **see** and **hear** - and be given the **ability to understand** to discern right ruling in truth concerning Moshiach ben Ephraim When Yahshua was in Yerushalayim he uttered these words. "I am the way the truth and the life, this is the way walk ye in it. No one comes to the Father but by Me." It is written that the Moshiach will bring in the redemption and gather the (Gentile) nations into the Covenant of the resurrection of life! Fulfilled prophesy in Isaiah 30:19

**COMMENTARY:** Once again it is confirmed that the people dwelling in Zion have need for new teachers to instruct them (to see, hear and understand) which is the revelation of the Biblical Scriptures pertaining to Yahshua. Rabbinical rulings place fences around the Torah; Elders have added their own man-made interpretations, sometimes over and above that which is contained in the written word and ordained by God. For it is said, that these men sit in Moshe's seat. Therefore, for the most part, the majority of regular Jews do not read the complete Tanakh nor have a copy in their homes to discern the truth for themselves! This letter is written as a teaching to the children of Israel; the beloved of God! That through these pages, the spirit of Elohim might remove the scales of blindness, that many will discern the truth of Yahshua God's servant Priest and companion, of whom the Scriptures bear out. This mystery of Moshiach has been hidden from our Hebrew eyes for over two millennia.

***Isaiah 30:19-21*** "The people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem; you shall weep no more. He will be very gracious to you; at the sound of your cry; when He hears it, He will answer you, And though the Lord gives you the bread of affliction yet shall thy teachers not be removed

*into a corner any more, but your eyes shall see your teachers: And your ears shall hear a word behind you, saying, This is the way, walk you in it, when you turn to the right hand, and when you turn to the left."*

**COMMENTARY:** The seed of the woman Eve is mentioned in Genesis; who is this son of **MAN** surely that man is the Moshiach? This is He - the one who will bruise the serpent, being called 'Amalek or Ha satan' the adversary. Myriam, (known as Mary) brought forth a son, the offspring of David who is the 'one' who would bruise the seed of the evil one, and by his blood atonement put death forever, under His feet! There would be enmity between her seed (children), those elect of God, and those of the evil seed. Metaphorically, the satan is depicted as a serpent, yet this spiritual being is the one who was thrown out of heaven and became the adversary and the accuser of men. He caused man to be deceived and allowed death to enter into the soul of the first Adam and thereby, all his human descendants. Yet, God raised up the seed of the woman, Son of man, the second Adam. God sent His servant to overcome the evil one and restore the way to life. The first Adam lost the way of life in the garden; and the last Adam (Moshiach) restored the way back to mankind. He will return as King Moshiah, for he has paid our debt and has earned the right to sit on the right hand of the throne of God! He has to be a divine being to be appointed to such a celestial position, to sit down on His throne next to God?

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** Rambam maintains pg71: *That Moshiach will be more spiritual than any prophet except Moshe, However, according to Tanchuma, Moshiach will even surpass even Moshe because the redeemer will occupy the throne of God."*

**Matthew 25:31** *"When the **Son of Man** comes in His glory and all the holy angels with Him, then He shall sit on the throne of His glory; and all nations shall be gathered before Him."*

**Acts 2:25-32** *"For David speaks concerning Him, "I foresaw the Lord always before me, because He is at my right hand, that I should not be moved. Therefore my heart rejoiced and my tongue was glad; and also my flesh shall rest in hope, because you will not leave my soul in Hades, nor will You allow Your holy One to see corruption. You revealed to me the ways of life. You will fill me with joy with Your countenance." Men, brothers, it is permitted to say to you with plainness as to **the patriarch David, that he is both dead and buried**, and his tomb is with us to this day. Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, He would raise up Messiah (known as Jesus) to sit upon his throne, seeing this beforehand, he spoke of the resurrection of (the Messiah, Christ,) that His soul was not left*

*in Hades, nor would His flesh see corruption, God raised up this Jesus, of which we all are witnesses."*

**Matthew 25:31-34** *"When the **son of man** shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, **then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory; And before him shall be gathered all nations;** and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divides his sheep from the goats; And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left. Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, you blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world."*

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** *Midrash Shochar Tov; Yalkut Shimoni; R.Yudan said in the name of R. Achab. Chanina; "In the future **God will seat Moshiach at His right hand.** He will be given majesty and splendor." R. Shimon b. Pazi: page 175. "God will raise up Moshiach to the highest heavens, spread the light of His glory upon him, and say, **Efrayim My righteous Moshiach,** judge the nations as you like, for without My mercy, they would have destroyed you instantly."*

**NOTE:** The Rabbinic quote above, convincingly proves that the Jewish Elders understood that it was Moshiach Efrayim that would be seated next to Elohim at His right hand. Christians around the world are awaiting the return of Jesus at the beginning of the seventh Millennium. This time they expect Him to come with clouds of angels to judge the earth and its inhabitants, as described in the book of Daniel and in the NT book of Revelation. He will at that time be both King and Judge who will restore the Kingdom to Israel. The Jewish people will also cry out for Moshiach to save them in the time of trouble in these end days. Both are expecting the King's imminent arrival. When He comes with a mighty blast of the shofar, all faithful believers will understand that He is one and the same. Ben Yosef our redeeming High Priest, who in the fullness of time **re-appears** as Moshiach ben David our reigning King. Not **two Messiahs**, but one coming at two separate times to fulfil two distinct roles. Representing the early rain, and then the latter rain - the sowing and reaping. His message is one of Teshuvah. Repent for the kingdom of heaven is at hand! Behold the Lamb of God, the bearer of the New Covenant cut in His own blood!

**Micah 5:3- 4,7** *"**Israel will be abandoned until the time when she who is in labour gives birth and the rest of his brothers return to join the Israelites.** And he shall stand and feed His flock in the strength of God in the majesty of the name of the Lord his Elohim. And they shall abide, for now he shall be great to the ends of the earth and this one shall be peace." <sup>7</sup> Then the remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many peoples, Like dew from the LORD, Like showers on the grass, That tarry for no man, Nor wait for the sons of men.*

Up until now, the Jewish people have not recognized or claimed Moshiach Efrayim as their own brother at his first coming. Almost certainly because of the unspeakable evil that has been done to the Jewish people, firstly through the persecution from the apostate 'church' predominately in Rome, but not exclusively! In the early era, there was a precedent established by the conquering Romans who did not want their pagan gods undermined or be upstaged by this 'so called renegade' Jewish leader who the nations called Jesus. However, there has always been the authentic faithful remnant who are of the elect from the nations; these who have also been targeted by the evil adversaries and have been persecuted for the name they bear, that of the Almighty God and His Messiah, whom they accept to be the Messianic seed – the son and descendant of King David.

The heart and soul of the Jewish communities has been so cruelly wounded by evil men of organized religion of the apostate church. Even so, the Jewish people would do well to reclaim the bona fide Jewish Yahshua HaMoshiach, as a true son of Yisrael for the mighty teacher he certainly was, and the person whom the nations have come to love and whose teachings they follow! Yet some practices and doctrines are still akin to the erroneous understanding which is not conversant with Hebraic writings of the Holy Scriptures. The Christian communities need you, the Jewish people to teach them the correct Hebraic and Biblical precepts of the age. It would be great mitzvot if the Jewish scholars were to restore this great personage to his authentic Hebrew identity. The doctrines of many followers of Yahshua have been in error after Emperor Constantine distorted the biblical truth and amalgamated sun worship practices by fusing them into the true messianic faith, introducing them to graven images of the god's of the pagan Empire. Pagan Rome became Papal Rome. The Babylonian religion was revamped as Christianity and over a period of time, this deception was subtly woven into the teachings attributed to Yahshua, as the masses were conformed to the gods of the nations on the threat of death. Anyone who would not conform to these dictates, were killed in the millions. These apostates made war on both **Jews and true Christians**, and drenched the earth with blood! The faithful believers in Messiah would not bow down to the kings of this earth; therefore, they were also killed along with the Jews. **'You shall have no other 'gods before Me.'**

This is the faithful and true remnant, **Matthew 7:16** "You shall know them by their fruit." The true church is not a manmade institutionalized organization, but an election of a called out people who were not converted to join a religious system, but are individually redeemed and joined to the body of the Messiah through faith. Jews and authentic Christians have always been the target of the wicked. The authentic faithful followers of Yahshua, both Jews and genuine Christians, were also branded as heretics, and both parties were put to a diabolical death in their millions, because they refused to submit and bow to the supremacy of the Roman Emperors, who believed themselves to be gods!

Jesus was crucified by the very hand of the Romans, who had invaded Israel and were the militant army of the Empire in those times.

Yahshua the Jew, died as the Atonement for Yisrael and also for all human kind. The sign over his head proclaimed, **'This is Yahshua of Nazareth the 'King of the Jews.'** He was born a Jew, lived as a Jew, and died a Jew! He did not change his religion, nor did he instruct his followers to persecute his own people or any others who did not follow him! He said, **IF** you will be my disciples, **IF** you keep Covenant and keep God's Commandments," he never forced anyone to believe. He said, **"No one can come to the Father, unless the Father draws him."** There is not one reference in the New Covenant, where it is stated a person is to be forced under the threat of death to accept Jesus as Messiah. He willingly paid the debt for our sin for all mankind, yet this truth was revealed by God through personal conviction for those being called out individually for them that believed through faith in the Messiah whom God had revealed by His spirit! This truth is a gift from God! The Jewish people were called to be a light to the nations, therefore fulfil the calling and teach the Gentile nations about the ways of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. If a righteous Hebrew person, who was a tzadok, would take up this challenge to reinterpret the message of Yahshua in a Biblically authentic way, it would revolutionize the worldwide Church and bring them into correction of the bedrock of first century Biblical Hebraic understanding. This awesome task would restore the bona fide foundational **Hebraic roots of the Church restoring the truth as it was in the early Messianic or Christian era. Yahshua is Kosher!**

**Zechariah 8:23** *"Thus says the LORD of hosts, In those days it shall come to pass, that **ten men** shall take hold, out of all the languages of the nations, will even take hold of the garment of **him who is a Jew, saying: We will go with you, for we have heard that God is with you.**"*

Could these **'ten men'** be a part of the ten lost tribes when they return to Zion? They will need to be taught by Judah, the correct understanding of God's Holy commandments. Their brother Judah who never forsook Torah, as did the northern Kingdom of Israel? Yahshua the Jew, needs liberating from the Gentile identity that has been attributed to him! Half the world loves a Jewish woman whom the nations call Mary, yet she was a descendant from the bloodline of David from House of Judah - whilst the other a Jewish man, the world calls Jesus whose lineage was from the tribe of Judah born in Beit Lehem, descendant of the House of David! Both these illuminated figures are Jews from the tribes of Israel! Yahshua stands in the juncture of time as the singularly most prominent beloved figure in all history! Without doubt he is the greatest Jew that ever lived, even Moshe did

not have such a following throughout the entire world, and he prophesied Messiah's coming! Wherein every generation and culture acknowledges Jesus incomparable greatness and influence over all humanity for good, whether one believes in him or not! Even so, the hierarchy of the Gentile nation's religious bastions has deceived the majority of Gentile believers who were not conversant with the precepts of Torah. These were taught not to observe the Sabbath, in fact many are taught that the Commandment laws have been done away with. Even, the Biblical feast days have been altered into alignment with the sun deities and the worship of the Baal's. This deception has been surreptitiously fused into Christendom over centuries of which most are unaware. However this does not negate Jesus salvation message to the nations, nor discredit the New Testament teachings. **The Tanakh tells us that we all have inherited lies from our forefathers.** (Jeremiah 16:19) Yet these Christians are the elect called out ones of God and are precious in His sight. Moreover, the Jews themselves have also inherited some erroneous beliefs and doctrines from their fathers imported from Babylon and the nations.

We all fall short of the glory of God and have a need to repent and turn from our sin! Therefore, the rendering of the authentic theology of the Hebraic Biblical roots would liberate multitudes of people from the idolatrous worship of images, some akin to pagan deities. **This is not the Torah based religion that Yahshua taught,** nor did he condone any of these practices or teach his disciples to imitate the nations or observe pagan rituals! Nor did Jesus instruct his followers to murder, hate or any kind of genocide against His mishpocah or brethren. This evil doctrine against the Jewish people firstly was instituted by Rome through the Caesars and consequently thereafter the Papal system. It is not written in the New Testament, Yahshua taught exactly the opposite. He taught a message of love and forgiveness, and He observed the Ten Commandments, which instructed us; **"Thou Shall not kill."**

The Jewish people have been a blessing to mankind, as these devout Jews have made known to the world the one and only true God who created all souls on this earth and these beloved people of God have preserved the Holy writings for all the peoples of the world! May God's ancient people the Jews, be eternally blessed for all they have suffered at the hands of the nations for being called God's witnesses and God's chosen people. Through the Word of the Almighty, He has revealed His character, Covenants and Commandments. The faithful Jewish people have preserved the Torah for mankind, and millions have been killed in their endeavour to protect it for the posterity for all humanity. The Jews from the tribe of Judah are God's treasured people and are precious in His sight! Even so, it is only through the message of Yahshua that the peoples of the nations have accepted the God of the Hebrew Bible. Millions have been gathered into the New Covenant and been assembled into a sheepfold and are awaiting the physical return of Messiah David the

King! For both Houses of Israel and for the elect remnant of the Gentiles who accept the one true God, the God of Abraham Isaac and Jacob; one redemption, one saviour, the anointed Moshaiach who came to reveal himself to Israel.

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** Moshaiach ben Yosef reappearing as ben David. Misrash Nistaros De Raahbi pg 254: *Moshaiach ben Efrayim will appear, and if worthy, Moshaiach ben David will come. **That first Moshaiach will be killed**, the Jewish people will mourn. As it is written, then they shall look towards Me whom they have thrust through. And they shall mourn for him. Zech 12:10, Then God will reveal Moshaiach ben David. At first, the Jewish people will want to investigate, saying, "You are a liar, because Moshaiach has already been killed, and there will never be another!" **Moshaiach will be despised and rejected by men**; Isaiah 53, so he will hide again, As it is written, he was like one who hides his face from us. (ibid.) **Moshaiach will then re appear** as it is written, and behold one like the **Son of man** came with clouds of heaven." See Daniel 7:13-14*

**PleaseNote:** The Rabbinic scholars quote that - Moshaiach will re appear. Evidently He must have had already appeared on earth before, to re appear.

**COMMENTARY:** Let us examine these **Rabbinic teachings** more closely. The sages claim that Mochiach ben Efrayim will be killed! They will look towards him who the nations thrust through? It is written; that the Moshaiach will not be welcomed or accepted by the leaders of Israel but despised and rejected! He will again hide from the eyes of Israel. Moshaiach will then reappear, one like the Son of man coming with clouds of heaven. Therefore, according to the Rabbinic writings, **this man** Moshaiach who was born of the lineage of David will be a human being, yes a man of flesh and blood who is killed, then be hidden from the eyes of Israel, **then reappear** from out of heaven, descending from the sky, coming as **the son of man** accompanied by clouds of Angels. Down through history, the Sages agreed with this interpretation. Think about it? Awake O Israel, put off your slumber and the truth shall set you free, for out of Zion will come a deliverer in the year of Jubilee.

**Psalms 89: 26-37** "He shall cry unto me, "**Thou art my father my God**, and the rock of my salvation. Also I will make him **my firstborn**, (B'Kor) higher than the kings of the earth. My mercy will I keep for him for evermore and My covenant shall stand fast with him. His seed also will I make to endure forever, and his throne as the days of heaven. If his children forsake My Torah law, and walk not in My judgments; If they break my statutes, and keep not My Commandments; Then will I visit their transgression with the rod, and their iniquity with stripes. Nevertheless my loving kindness will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail. My covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my

lips. Once have I sworn by My holiness **that I will not lie unto David? His seed** shall endure forever, (allegory for Moshiach) **and his throne as the sun before me.** It shall be established forever as the moon, and as a faithful witness in heaven.”

**Ezekiel 37:24-28** “And David My servant (Moshiach) shall be king over them; and they all shall have one shepherd: they shall also walk in My judgments, and observe My statutes, and do them. And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob My servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, even they, and their children, and their children’s children for ever: and My servant David (Moshiach) shall be their prince forever. Moreover I will make a covenant of peace with them; **it shall be an everlasting covenant with them,** I will place them, and multiply them and will set My sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore. My tabernacle also shall be with them **I will be their God, and they shall be My people.** The nations shall know that I the Lord do **sanctify Israel** when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.”

**Revelation 22:3-16** “There will be no curse any more. **The throne of God and of the Lamb** (The Moshiach) will be in it, and his servants will serve him. They will see his face, and his name will be on their foreheads. There will be no night, and they need no lamp light; for Elohim the Lord God will illuminate them. They will reign forever and ever. He said to me, “These words are faithful and true. The Elohim, Lord God of the spirits of the prophets sent His angel to show to his bondservants the things which must happen soon, Behold, I come quickly. Blessed is he who keeps the words of the prophecy of this book.” “Now I, Yochanan, am the one who heard and saw these things. When I heard and saw, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel who had shown me these things. He said to me, “See you don’t do this! I am a fellow bondservant with you and with your brothers, the prophets, and with those who keep the words of this book. **Worship God.** He said, “Don’t seal up the words of the prophecy of this book, for the time is at hand. He who acts unjustly, let him act unjustly still. He who is filthy, let him be filthy still. He who is righteous, let him do righteousness still. He who is holy, let him be holy still. “Behold, I come quickly. My reward is with me, to repay to each man according to his work. **Blessed are those who do his mitzvot, or Commandments** that they may have the **right to the tree of life,** and may enter in by the gates into the city. Outside are the dogs, the sorcerers, the sexually immoral, the murderers the idolaters, and everyone who loves and practices falsehood. I, Yahshua, have sent my angel to testify these things to you for the assemblies. **I am the root and the offspring of David the Bright and Morning Star.”**

**Rambam States:** “Moshiach will be more spiritual than any prophet except Moshe, however according to Tanchuma, Moshiach will even surpass even Moshe because the

redeemer **will occupy the throne of God .”** Note; That Moshiach will occupy the throne of God!

**Acts 2:29-34** “Men, and brothers, let me speak to you freely as regarding the patriarch David that he is **both dead and buried**, and his tomb is with us to this day. Therefore, being a prophet and knowing that God had sworn with **an oath to King David**, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, **He would raise up Messiah to sit upon his throne, Therefore, being exalted to the right hand of God**, and having received from the Father the promise of the Holy Spirit, He has poured out this which you now see and hear. **For David has not ascended into the heavens**, but he says himself, “The Lord said to my Lord, Sit at My right hand until I place your enemies as a footstool.’

**Psalm 110:1** “The Lord Y<sup>H</sup> said to **Adonai** sit at my right hand until I make your enemies your footstool.”

**Ezekiel 1:26** “**And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne as the appearance of a sapphire stone and upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man** above upon it.”

**Revelation 5:5-7** “One of the elders said to me, Do not weep. **Behold, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David**, has prevailed to open the book and to lose the seven seals of it And they sang a new song, saying, “You are worthy to take the book and to open its seals **for you were slain and have redeemed us to God by your blood** out of every kindred and tongue and people and nation. And I looked, and behold, in the midst of the throne and of the four living creatures, and in the midst of the elders, **stood a Lamb as though it had been slain**, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent out into all the earth. <sup>7</sup> Then He came and took the scroll out of the right hand of Him who sat on the throne. <sup>9</sup> And they sang a new song, saying: “You are worthy to take the scroll, And to open its seals; For You were slain, And have redeemed us to God by Your blood , out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation.’

**Revelation 22:14** “Blessed are those **who do God’s Commandments** that their authority will be over the Tree of Life and they may enter in by the gates into the city.

**Revelation 21:10-12** “He carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain and showed me that great city, the Holy Jerusalem, descending out of Heaven from God, having the glory of God. Her light was like a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal. And she had a great and high wall, with twelve gates. On the gates were

twelve angels, having names inscribed, which **are the names of the twelve tribes of the sons of Israel**: From the east three gates, the north three gates, the south three gates, and from the west three gates. The wall of the city (The New Jerusalem) had twelve foundations, in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb”

**Revelation 21:3.** *I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, He will dwell with them, and they shall be His people, and **God himself shall be with them and He shall be their God.***”

**Hebrews 1:1-8** “God at various times and in many ways spoke in time past to the fathers by prophets, has in these last days spoken to us by His Son, who He appointed heir of all things, by whom also He made the worlds, being the shining splendour of His (Shekinah) glory, the express image of His essence, and upholding all things by the word, (the Alef and Tav) of His power, through Himself cleansing of our sins, **He sat down on the right of the Majesty on high, being made so much better than the angels**, He has by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they. For to which of the angels did He say, **“You are My Son, this day I have begotten you?”** And again, “I will be to Him a Father, and He shall be to **Me a Son?**” When He brings the **First-born into the world**, Let all angels of God worship Him.” Of the angels He says, “Who makes His angel’s spirits and His ministers a flame of fire.” But unto the Son “Your throne O God is forever and ever, a scepter of righteousness is the scepter of your kingdom.”

**Zechariah 6:12-13** “Then speak to him, saying, „Thus says the LORD of hosts” saying: “Behold, **the man** whose name is the **Branch!** (Zemah) From his place he shall branch out, and he shall build the temple of the LORD; Yes, he shall build the temple of the LORD.” He shall bear the glory, and **shall sit and rule on his throne; So he shall be a priest on his throne**, and the counsel of peace shall be between them both.”

(Moshiach is both Priest and King. He is in the order of Melchizedik as High Priest at His first coming - and at His second coming He will appear as ben David Moshiach the King!

**Messiah is both God’s Son and reigning King! Ben Yosef came first as God’s High Priest and when Moshiach returns He will appear as ben David the King who will rule and reign when He brings in the Messianic kingdom.**

**Ezekiel 37:24, 28** , “**David My servant** (allegory for Moshiach) shall be king over them; and they all shall have one shepherd: they shall also walk in my judgments, and observe

My statutes, and do them. And **My servant David shall be their prince forever**. Moreover I will make a covenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: and I will place them, and multiply them, and will set My sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore. My tabernacle also shall be with them: yea, I will be their God, and My sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.”

**BEHOLD MOSHIACH BEN DAVID IS COMING SOON!  
LOOK UP AND KNOW YOUR REDEMPTION DRAWS NEAR**

*Blessed is He who comes in the Name of  
The Adonai the Lord.  
May He come speedily in our days.*

*- Amen -*

**UNVEILING  
THE MYSTERY OF  
THE ATONEMENT**



# **UNVEILING THE MYSTERY OF THE ATONEMENT**

**INSIGHTS FROM A HEBREW PERSPECTIVE  
FOR GOD'S COVENANT PEOPLE**

**BOOK THREE**

## UNVEILING THE MYSTERY OF ATONEMENT

It is written, in the beginning God created the heavens and the earth, and thereafter He created man to dwell upon earth! He made Adam out of the dust of the earth and breathed out His Spirit upon him and he became a living soul! Adam the man was created in God's own image. He then made a helper for Adam and called her Chavah or Eve. His desire was to have intimate fellowship with His earthly children. However, the Almighty also tells us in the Torah and the Tanakh, that sin separates us from God. Sin is the transgression of the law which has brought about estrangement from our maker and necessitates the need for our redemption.

**Genesis 2:7** *'And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and He breathed into His nostrils the breath of life. **And man became a living soul.**'*

**Genesis 1:26-28** *'And God said, "Let us make mankind in our image after our likeness; and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea and the birds of the air and over the cattle and over all the earth" **God created man His own image He created both male and female** and God blessed them" Be fruitful and multiply;*

Adam is the human 'father' of all mankind, and we have all followed in his footsteps. He forfeited his right relationship with God when he disobeyed the will of the Almighty; when he acted in accordance with his own desires by rejecting God's providence for His earthly children. From that time forth, man became 'separated' from God his Creator, the very source of his life. Adam forfeited the blessing that was originally intended for all humanity which was life with God, but because of disobedience he was cast out of the garden! The penalty for sin was death, which resulted in being separation from God. These souls would not be resurrected, or do not merit a place of an eternal life with God. "Dust to dust, ashes to ashes!"

**Genesis 3:19** *"In the sweat of thy face shall thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it were thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shall thou return."*

**Genesis 2:16-17** *"And the LORD God commanded the man, saying, "Of every tree of the Garden you may freely eat but of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil you shall not eat, for in the day that you eat of it **you shall surely die.**"*

**Genesis 3:22-23** *'Then the LORD God said, "Behold, the man has become like one of us, to know good and evil. **Now, lest he put out his hand and take also of the tree of life, and eat and live forever.**" God sent him out of the Garden of Eden to till the ground from which he was taken.'*

Adam and the woman Eve ate from the fruit of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, and were expelled from the Garden for the disobedience of God's specific commands! Therefore death had entered into the very nature of Adam, the man of flesh; for the soul who sinned would die. The fall of Adam our first father had led all his descendants down a path of separation from God. Instead of the unmerited gift of life, this was replaced with our own free will choice to live our life as we wanted - even if it were contrary to the will of God. Even so, the Almighty had a plan to redeem His human family from the curse of Adam's disobedience, brought forth sin which leads to death; this curse that was inherited which had fallen upon all mankind. Death and exile was the penalty for sin!

**Genesis 3:1-5** *"Now the serpent was more cunning than any beast of the field which the LORD God had made. And he said to the woman, "Has God indeed said, '**You shall not eat** of every tree of the Garden?" And the woman said to the serpent, "We may eat the fruit of the trees of the Garden; "but of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the Garden, God has said '**You shall not eat it**, nor shall you touch it, **lest you die!**'" Then the serpent (lied) and said to the woman, **you will not surely die**. God knows that in the day you eat of it your eyes will be opened and you will be like God knowing good and evil."*

**GOD SAID THAT YOU WILL SURELY DIE.  
THE SERPENT SAID YOU SHALL SURELY NOT DIE**

It is foretold in the Tanakh, (Hebrew Scriptures) that in the fullness of time God would raise up a prophet like Moshe, and would send a deliverer to Zion. The eternal hope of the Hebrew people was that the anointed Moshiach would one day come and reverse the human condition. He would restore the way of eternal life which was lost in Garden of Eden; HaShem had a plan of redemption by providing atonement for us. Thereby, at an appointed time (Mo'ed) It is written that God would reverse the curse of sin and death, and bring peace, not only for Israel but all mankind. This plan was conceived in the heart of God, to fulfil the Divine destiny and confirm the Torah and the writings of the prophets; that the Almighty would provide atonement for His land and for His people!

This incredible plan of redemption was expected to evolve through the lineage of the Hebrew people, namely a descendant of King David from the Royal House of the Tribe of Judah. The character of our merciful God did not leave His human family in this hopeless condition of death and decay of the grave, but promised us redemption and restoration; life from the dead. It is written; that a redeemer will come to Zion to turn the transgressions from Jacob. (Isaiah 59:20) He would provide atonement not only for our rebellious nature we inherited from Adam, but also for our inability to observe all His commandments perfectly. If the soul that commits sin shall surely die, then what remedy is there for mankind for our sinful nature, whereby we might be cleansed and raised from the grave after our death?

Through the giving of specific instructions to Abraham, God instituted the sacrificial system. In His mercy the Almighty accepted animals to die as a substitute for our sin. This was a merciful concession towards us which was ordained by God! For instead of the children of Israel having to die for their **own sin**, an animal took on the punishment of our sin which was death. For it is written, in the Torah, (Lev 17:11) the requirement of the remission of sin was the shedding of blood. The horrible experience of witnessing so many valued animals being slaughtered by the thousands demonstrated in a physical way, how much God hates sin and has demonstrated our need for the shedding of blood to make atonement. Why the death of an innocent animal? Because when Adam disobeyed the Creator of mankind, he became subject to a curse and a sentence of death came upon all Adam's descendants. Almighty God made a concession towards mankind by allowing a beast to take the punishment for our sin, instead of the sons of Adam having to pay with their own life, even their eternal life. Take for yourself a lamb!

**Exodus 12:1-3** *'Now the LORD spoke to Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, "This month shall be your beginning of months; (Nissan) it shall be the first month of the year to you. "Speak to the congregation of Israel, saying: 'On the tenth day of this month (Pesach) **every man shall take for himself a lamb**, according to the house of his father, a lamb for a household."*

Therefore, the Israelites had to witness the animal sacrificial offerings, which were continually a visual reminder of their own sin; the very reason why these animals had to be sacrificed. This ghastly spectacle was a graphic illustration of the terrible price that forgiveness costs. In the very beginning of His ways, God conceived a merciful plan for our redemption through the death of an innocent animal, slaughtered as our substitute to make atonement. Israel carried out these rituals for centuries in all their generations, until the exile in the Common Era when they were driven into exile! Even so, some did continue in some form of the ancient sacrificial system, but without the altar within the Temple.

**Leviticus 17:11,14** *" For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to make atonement for your souls: **For it is the blood that makes atonement for one's souls;** for it is the blood that makes atonement for the sustains soul.'*

**Where there is no blood upon the altar – there is no remission of sin.**

The Levitical law requires blood to be sprinkled on the altar whereby the atoning blood would cover over our sin. God is Holy and sin separates us from Him. Through His mercy towards us He accepted the blood of animals. Therefore, the just law of the Almighty was not negated. He upheld His own Torah, that is only by the shedding of blood that the soul can be atoned for. Through the means of providing Israel with an innocent animal

substitute, the Torah and the Holy Biblical Commandments were not made null and void, and the people did not have to die for their own sin. By this interchange God was justified, and His holy Torah law of redemption was upheld.

**Isaiah 63:5** *"I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: **therefore My own arm brought salvation** (interpreted as Yahshua) to Me; and My wrath, it upheld me."*

## **ONLY SHED BLOOD CAN ATONE FOR THE SIN OF MAN**

**Bereshit - Genesis 2:17** *"In the day you eat of that tree, (of life) you will surely die."*

**Yeshayahu - Isaiah 59:2** *"Your sins have separated you from God."*

**Yeshayahu - Isaiah 64:5** *"We have all sinned and need atonement."*

**Yehezqel - Ezekiel 18:4** *"The soul that sins will die."*

**Yirmeyahu - Jeremiah 31:30** *"Everyone shall die for his own sin."*

Man cannot redeem his own soul through doing good deeds. These works are not a means of redemption, but are mitzvot, keeping the Commandments and doing kind acts. For even in our good works, we still carry the curse of Adam's sin within our very nature. Furthermore, God clearly stated a man cannot provide redemption for his own fallen soul. The Holy One alone has created a plan for our atonement or Yom Kippur; this is the Covenant He made with the children of Israel! The Eternal One, prescribed the blood upon the altar for the remission of the sinful nature of man.

## **A REDEEMER WILL COME TO ZION TO FULFIL THE COVENANT**

**Zechariah 3:8- 9** *"Listen, O high priest Joshua and your associates seated before you who are men who are wondered about. **I am going to bring My servant, the Branch.** See, the stone I have set in front of Joshua! There are seven eyes on that one stone, and I will engrave an inscription on it," says the Lord Almighty, and I will remove the sin of this land in a single day." (The terminology used the word the Branch ... which is an allegory for the Moshiach).*

**Tehillim - Psalms 143:2** *"In God's sight, no one in the flesh is righteous."*

**Mishle -Prov 14:12** *"There is a way that seems right to a man, but it leads to death."*

**Yeshayahu - Isaiah 64:6** *"All of us have become like one who is Unclean all our righteous acts are like filthy rags we all shrivel up like a leaf and like the wind our sins sweep us away."*

**Yeshayahu – Isaiah 59:20** *"A Redeemer will come forth from Zion to turn the transgressions from Jacob."*

**Yeshayahu - Isaiah 63:5** *"My own arm will bring forth salvation. God will make atonement for His land and His people."*

**Genesis 22:8** *Abraham answered, "God himself will provide the lamb for the burnt offering My son."*

**Deuteronomy 32:43** *"Rejoice, O nations, with His people, for He will avenge the blood of make atonement for his land and people."*

**Isaiah 63:5** *"I looked but there was no one to uphold, So My own arm brought salvation (Yahshua) for Me."*

**Isaiah 46:13** *"I am bringing My righteousness near; it is not far away; and My salvation will not be delayed. I will grant salvation to Zion, My splendour to Israel."*

## **THE HEBREW BIBLICAL SYSTEM OF THE ATONEMENT**

In the land of their captivity, before the exodus from Egypt, the Lord commanded Moshe (Moses) to tell the children of Israel to take an unblemished lamb for each family and sacrifice it to the Lord. A portion of blood was to be caught in a bowl and sprinkled on the wooden lintel and doorposts of every Israelite household. The very lives of the Hebrews depended on their faithfulness to God and by being obedient to what Moses had commanded them; for God was about to strike down the firstborn son of all Egypt. For their subjection and cruelty of his people. Pharaoh's defiance against the One true God, brought about a heavy penalty upon the Egyptians. Even after God sent nine terrible plagues to warn Pharaoh of His anger regarding the abuse of the Israelites, he continually refused to let the Israelites be set free to enter into the Promised Land of their inheritance!

**Exodus 12:1-3** 'Now the LORD spoke to Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, "This month shall be your beginning of months; it shall be the first month of the year to you. "Speak to the congregation of Israel, saying: 'On the tenth day of this month **every man shall take for himself a lamb**, according to the house of his father, a lamb for a household."

This event took place at God's appointed time of the Mo'ed (feast) of Pesach which was to be performed on the 14<sup>th</sup> of Nissan, which is the first of months! This was a perpetual reminder that man is a sinful creature, who has need to make atonement for himself year after year. Thereby, through the shedding of blood through the death of a lamb, he was continually reminded that this little innocent lamb was to be put to death for the sins that he committed. If a person did not keep the feast of Passover, he had to be cut off from his people!

**Numbers 9:13** "But if a man who is ceremonially clean and not on a journey fails to celebrate Passover, that person **must be cut off** from his people because he did not present the Lord's offering at the appointed time. **That man will bear the consequences of his (own) sin.**"

**Exodus 12:5 6-7** "You shall take for yourself a lamb "Now you shall keep it until the fourteenth day of the same month. (On 14<sup>th</sup> of Nissan or Aviv) Then the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it at twilight, and they **shall take some of the blood and put it on the two doorposts** and on the lintel of the houses where they eat it."

**Exodus 12:12-14** "For I will pass through the land of Egypt on that night, and will strike all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast, **and against all the gods of Egypt** I will execute judgment: I AM the LORD. Now the blood shall be a sign for you on the houses where you are. **And when I see the blood, I will pass over you**, and the plagues shall not be upon you to destroy you when I strike the land of Egypt. 'So this day shall be to you a memorial; and you shall keep it as a (appointed mo'ed) feast to the LORD throughout your generations. You shall keep it as a feast by an **everlasting ordinance**; this is the Passover of the Lord."

### **MAN MUST BE COVERED BY ATONING BLOOD OR BE CUT OFF**

When the angel of death swept over the land of Egypt, and saw the blood on the doorposts of the homes of the Israelites, **he passed over them**. Through the obedience of the Hebrews who were faithful, **they were saved from the angel of death through the shed blood of the Passover lamb**. For those who did not apply the blood of the lamb, their own first born son would die, thereby bearing the consequences of God's judgment. This was the institution of the first Pesach or Passover! What took place in Egypt was a symbolic typology of the future redemption to come; for those who were obedient, those who believe and obey God's

instructions. This was a prophetic foreshadow, not only the deliverance of the physical lives of the Hebrew captives in Egypt, **which was specific for that generation only**, but a prophetic picture of the spiritual deliverance of our very own sin nature. This symbolized the redemption of our lives from the curse of death brought about by Adam's sin, thereby God restored the way of eternal life which was lost in the Garden. The hope of the Jewish people is that Moshiah, from the seed of David will one day come and redeem all Israel. The shedding of blood has been prescribed for the remission of sin. This is the very crux of the atonement and pivotal to the forgiveness of sin for the children of Israel. For the soul who sins shall die! This is the fulfillment of the Levitical Torah law, and confirms the writings of the prophets.

These events which took place in Egypt, are a blueprint for the children of Israel and all mankind; that through this biblical means, we are instructed of the way the truth and the life whereby the sons of Adam could obtain the forgiveness of sin; which is eternal life through the shed blood of the atonement, that God pre-ordained from time immemorial. This is the divine blueprint of how mankind might obtain redemption and the resurrection from death and the grave. For Torah says **'that a man who sins shall surely die!'** God in His mercy, has prescribed the remedy for sin, He has provided the blood on the altar **so we may live and not die**. God takes no pleasure in our death! Therefore, one might ask the question; how can we obtain this precious blood, which gives us life. We are told that it is the shed blood which makes for our atonement? For the Almighty said, 'This has been given to you as an everlasting ordinance, throughout all your generations!'

***Isaiah 59:16-20*** "He saw that there was no man, And wondered that there was no intercessor **Therefore God's own arm brought salvation for Him**, and by his own righteousness, it sustained Him.' **"A Redeemer will come to Zion, and to those who turn from transgression in Jacob," says the LORD.**' (God will bring the Atonement).

The Historic first Passover on the 14<sup>th</sup> of Nissan which is recorded in (Ex 12:1-27) tells how the angel of death passed through the land of Egypt striking down the first born of every household. Only those who faithfully obeyed Moshe's instruction through the act of sprinkling the doorposts and lintels of their houses with the blood of an unblemished sacrificial Passover lamb were spared from the judgment of God. Symbolically, they were delivered from bondage of sin and death, to 'enter into the Promised Land.' This is an allegory for an eternity spent with God! This plan of redemption through the blood of atonement was obtainable only to those who were obedient to His instructions. The Jewish people have observed this festival since the time of Moshe, some 3,500 years ago. From generation to generation even to this day, no matter where on earth the Jewish people dwell, they were instructed to observe this feast as an everlasting ordinance.

**Exodus 12:13-14** *"The blood shall be to you for a sign on the houses where you are; and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and there shall no plague be on you to destroy you, when I strike the land of Egypt. This day shall be to you for a memorial, and you shall keep it a feast to the Lord throughout your generations you shall keep it a feast by an ordinance forever."*

Passover is of such importance, it is mentioned forty-seven times throughout the Hebrew Scriptures (Tanakh) and thirty times in the renewed Covenant. This has been referred to a total of **seventy seven times, the number of perfection**. This indicates the significance of this major feast, reminding us of the Eternal One who is a Holy God and He declares boldly, how He hates sin! This feast or Mo'ed in Hebrew takes place in springtime on the fourteenth of the month of Aviv, also called Nisan; meaning miracle. This coincides with the month of April on the solar calendar.

The significance of Passover is the portrayal of God's deliverance of the Hebrews from Egypt, yet it speaks of a far greater redemption destined for the entire human race. That is, redemption from the curse of sin and death which looms over ben Adam, the sons of Adam, which is all the seventy nations who were mentioned at the giving of the Torah on the Mount Sinai! The Holy Scriptures are God's instruction manual for humanity; believe and obey if you want to have a good life, and merit the resurrection after your mortal body has perished!

**Genesis 22:8** *Abraham answered, "My son, God himself will provide the lamb for the burnt offering."*

### **IT IS BLOOD THAT MAKES ATONEMENT FOR ONE'S LIFE** **BLOOD HAD TO BE SHED FOR THE REMISSION OF SIN**

**Leviticus 7:11** *"For the life of a creature is in the blood and I have given it to you to make atonement for yourselves on the altar; For it is the blood that makes atonement for ones soul."*

The prophets confirmed Torah, making it quite clear that no one was able to spiritually cleanse themselves through their own good works. The daily offerings the mikvah (ritual of immersion under water) and ceremonial rituals were understood to be only a temporary concession by the grace of God's mercy. Despite the daily sacrifices and Yom Kippur, which is the Day of Atonement that is made year after year, yet Israel's sin continued from generation to generation; as it is with all humanity. HaShem became very grieved with the

rebellion of Israel and as prophesied, punishment came with the destruction of the temple and the exile of the Jewish people from the promised land of Eretz Yisrael. This judgment fulfilled the curse for disobedience of God's Commandments found in Devarim 28:58 (Deut). Even so, we acknowledge it is impossible for any man to keep the whole obligation of 613 laws. That is why the Almighty promised us a redeemer who would come to Zion, a Priest to atone for our sin!

***Psalms 14:2-3*** *'The Lord looks down from heaven on the sons of men to see if there are any who understand, any who seek God. All have turned aside, they have together become corrupt, there is **no one who does good, not even one.**'*

***Isaiah 64:6*** *"All of us are like one who has become unclean, and **all our righteous acts are like filthy rags.** We all fade as a leaf, and our iniquities, like the wind, Have taken us away."*

***Ecclesiastes 7:20*** *"**There is not a righteous man on earth** who does what is right and never sins."*

A man who sins will surely die, (and we all know that we will one day die) but not all will merit the resurrection from the dead. Therefore, all of humanity has the curse of death over their heads, for who amongst us has not sinned? What are we to do about this pronounced death sentence hanging over us? The need of mankind is that our very sin nature be dealt with so we are not estranged from our maker and can approach Him without fear! Our rebellious inclination is at the core of our humanity inherited from our first father Adam. The sinful nature and man's tendency to rebel caused God to flood the earth in the days of Noah, to do away with the evil that men did in the sight of the Almighty.

God, HaShem stated that He regretted making mankind to dwell upon the face of the earth. What a tragic statement! We His children caused God's heart to be broken over our rebellion and disobedience, which broke the covenant with God! Even so, in His judgment He saved eight 'righteous' human beings from the floodwaters which covered the face of the whole earth to start all over again. Nevertheless, sin reared up again in our mortal flesh from those eight righteous souls saved from the flood! After the flood, Nimrod built the tower of Babel. He was one of the forefathers of the pagan system of Baal sun worship, who following the pagan solar calendar. In various forms, the ancient Babylonian religion has been deceptively disguised and is widely practiced in many unsuspecting religions, even today.

## TERMINATION OF THE SACRIFICIAL SYSTEM

God's judgment for idolatry and rebellion came to pass as it was written. The obliteration of the temple came to pass in 70 CE (Common Era). This destruction and exile, made it impossible to perform the required daily sacrifices on the Holy altar in Jerusalem. After the exile, the surviving rabbinic remnant attempted to observe the ancient biblical sacrifices whilst in exile; many went first to Yavnah. However this was done without the benefits of the temple altar or sacred vessels. The Jewish survivors were persecuted in the foreign lands of their exile, which made it almost impossible to maintain the prescribed Levitical blood sacrifices to atone for the sins on behalf the people. Therefore, according to the law of Torah, there was no longer a covering for sin, **for it is the blood that makes atonement for the life of the soul! *Leviticus 17:11***

The final termination of the **authentic biblical sacrificial system** had its fulfillment with the destruction of the temple, and the exile of the Hebrew people into the nations of the world. The Roman army of Caesar under Titus, executed the destruction in 70 CE, crucifying tens of thousands and marching those left alive, to serve as slaves in Rome. Other abominations were to feed God's people to the lions, or Gladiator games for perverse entertainment. Many other cruel torments were devised by evil men of the Pagan system, who were serving the gods of Jupiter, Zeus, Baal, Mithras and Ishtah; and many more pagan dieties. Of course the Caesars of those days did not accept this Hebrew descendant of King David, they wanted to destroy God's Holy Name and that of His Moshiach; by killing all the people who believed Him, both for the Jews and Gentiles from the Nations! After a lengthy passage of time, the requirement for blood sacrifices were eventually redefined by the surviving rabbinic remnant, with a greater emphasis of mitzvot, keeping the commandments and doing righteous acts of charity and kindness.

Righteous living and caring for our fellow man is mandatory in keeping the commandments and fulfilling the Torah. However, these do not fulfill the law of redemption through the blood given to make atonement, otherwise it could be said that we are able to redeem ourselves! The blood sacrifices today are mostly no longer carried out, even so, some ultra orthodox do perform a blood sacrifice using a fowl. The prayer recited at this time is: **"This is my substitution. This is my exchange. This is my atonement. This fowl will go to its death; I shall enter into a good and long life and peace."** This is a 'Zabakh' or blood sacrifice, not a 'Korban' bloodless gift offering, which is not the prescribed by the law of redemption and does not according to Torah, absolve sin. The Korban bloodless offering performed today is not valid as a legitimate means of atonement according to the Levitical prescription ordained by God! See in Leviticus 17:11. The atoning blood of the sacrificed Lamb is the only prescribed remedy for the forgiveness for our sin!

This shed blood is the foundation of Torah, one of the first precepts God ordained, not only for the Israelite tribes, but for all humankind. During the extended exile, the very existence was of the Hebrews, was threatened in the diaspora - galut. The preservation of the Jewish people and the observing of God's laws without the temple was endangered. Therefore, the absence of the atoning blood was eventually mitigated by ruling of the surviving rabbinic teachers. The halachah rulings and observing the Mitzvot, became in essence, a remedy for the lack of the sacrifice offering of blood according to ritual law.

However, the unchanging God given prescription for sin is blood upon the altar! Yom Hakippurim is in the plural; for mankind has many sins that he needs to be delivered from! Teshuvah repentance in the days of Elul leading up to Yom Kippur is adhered to stringently. Even so, through all the observances of Yom Kippur, these remain temporary and insufficient to cleanse us entirely! Therefore, world Jewry have to repeat this service year after year, generation after generation, sin remains at the core of our humanity. Yet, we have not been atoned for by the blood covering for sin which is biblically prescribed as blood sacrifice offering!

**What are we to do?** Today the majority of the Jewish people are completely unaware regarding the need for blood as the basis of Kippur as our atonement for sin. In those ancient times, if a person committed a very serious sin, often he was stoned. Sin therefore was a very serious matter. These precepts have been dimmed by the passage of time. Down through the ages we have come to accept the focus that the rabbinical leaders instituted after the destruction of the temple. Whilst God does surely comprehend regarding the temple's destruction and the incompleteness of the sacrificial system, even so, this fact in no way nullifies His covenant law. Mankind is warned not to alter God's law by human reasoning or by the traditions of men. God's truth stands firm. It is Eternal!

It is written, that the destruction of the temple and the sacking of Jerusalem in 70 C.E; was the consequence brought about by sin. God sent many prophets to warn Israel, but many leaders within the Sanhedrin rejected this message to repent or make Teshuvah! God said, "If you do not obey the Word of the Almighty, you will be scattered from one end of the earth to another, and the temple shall be destroyed!" (Lamentations' 2:2).

From that time forth, there was no blood upon the altar in the Beit HaMikdash, therefore because of the sin of the people of Israel, each man had to bear their sin upon their own head! There was no longer an authentic sacrificial blood atonement made upon the altar after the destruction of the temple and the exile! So where does this leave our people in respect of a complete atonement and cleansing of the atonement. Remember Yom Kippur is only a temporary measure to a greater problem in dealing with rebellion and sin, which is common to all of mankind.

**Ezekiel 18:4** *"Behold, all souls are mine. The soul of the father also the soul of the son is mine. **The soul that sins will die.**" (Without a legitimate Zabakh blood covering, for atonement).*

In ancient days it was understood that we cannot be atoned for without a **'Zabakh'- blood sacrifice** which is mentioned many times in the Torah. Yet today the Jewish people mostly only offer a **'Korban - offering,'** that is a bloodless offering, as means to approach God without blood. Therefore, from the era of the destruction of the temple, what means have the Jewish people had available to obtain a legitimate kosher payment for a covering for sin? The observance of Yom Kippur is insufficient to cleanse us to the uttermost, as it has to be repeated year after year, therefore, sin remains! Having said this, there are a number of Rabbi's who do make blood atonement for the Passover.

Observing Israel today, where our former exiles have returned from the Diaspora, we can see clearly that blatant sin is still continues to overtake our people, with the decline in morality, ungodliness and occult practices which have also become epidemic on planet earth. Where murder; violence; adultery; homosexuality; promiscuity; an epidemic sexual revolution; idolatry; paganism; occult practices and eastern philosophies. There is an epidemic wave of corruption and lawlessness, which has spread worldwide and shows a total breakdown of tzadok righteousness. Yet, it is written that the children of Israel were called to be a Holy Nation, a kingdom of priests, and a witness to the nations regarding the truth of the One true God and Creator of all things, even life itself! This rebellion is epidemic within all cultures and peoples of the world today.

**Yeshyahu – Isaiah 43:10-12** ***"You are My witnesses, says the Lord, and My servant whom I have chosen: that you may know and believe Me, and understand that **I AM HE. Before Me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after Me. I, even I, am the Lord; and beside Me there is no saviour. I have declared, and have saved, and I have showed, when there was no strange god among you. Therefore you are My witnesses,'** say's the Lord, that I am God. Indeed, before the day was **"I AM HE."** Y"H***

Israel is back in the land, but we are no closer to becoming a Holy people nor have we been a witness to all the nations! In fact a great number have become secular and have rebelled against God's Word. We have not been able to restore ourselves from the ravages of this evil age nor from the pollution from within. This is also true of the land Eretz Yisrael which seems to be ever on the brink of war; even so our leaders have made allegiances with Edom, giving up the land of our forefathers to the Ishmaelites and Edomites. Are these not the signs of the birth pangs of Moshiach? We need the King Moshiach ben David to come and deliver us from our fallen humanity. Our good deeds and all our best endeavors have proven to be insufficient!

**Jeremiah 2:1** *"We have been in labor but only brought forth wind, and made for ourselves cisterns which cannot hold water!"*

### **ONLY GOD PROVIDES A PERFECT OFFERING FOR OUR SALVATION:**

**Ecclesiastes 7:20** *Not one on earth does good, and does not sin.*

**Psalms 143:2** *In God's sight, no one in the flesh is righteous.*

**Proverbs 14:12** *There is a way that seems right to a man, but it leads to death.*

**Isaiah 59:20** *A Redeemer will come forth from Zion*

**Isaiah 63:5** *My own arm will bring forth salvation.*

### **THE HEBREW SAGES THEORY OF TWO MOSHIACH'S BEN YOSEF AND BEN DAVID – THE LION AND THE LAMB**

Within the teachings of the Jewish religion, people affirm the belief in the coming of the Moshiach. Ramban's thirteen principals of faith proclaim this very belief in his coming. Yet, how will we recognize him, and what acts shall he perform. Our Rabbis and Sages have had complexity in coming to an understanding of the commission of the Moshiach. In the many commentaries the sages put forth a theory that there are **possibly two, or dual Messiahs**. This idea evolved to reconcile the mystery of the seemingly conflicting Messianic roles. One line of thought espouses, that if Israel is faithful and deserving, then our deliverer will come with (angels) clouds of heaven as the **King Messiah, HaMelech ben David**. **"If we are worthy I will hasten it."**

**The other depiction of Messiah is known as ben Yosef is of a suffering priest and servant.** The rabbinical writings reveal that most scholars understood that Moshiach ben Yosef would come first and would be killed; this would pave the way for King Moshiach. In the Tanakh, the descriptions of the commission that Moshiach Yosef and David would accomplish are clearly defined. Yet, there appears to be an anomaly, **as the prophet's record two very different profiles of him**. One illustration gives us a graphic description of a servant who would be born as a man, and be afflicted at the hands of the people. Even so, it is written he would be a descendant from the line of David, serving in the office of a priest; he himself would be a sacrifice for sin! The kinsman redeemer is called Moshiach ben Yosef, who would be despised, separated, and rejected by his brothers. Let's read of the first profile of the King Messiah called benDavid.

## BIBLICAL PROFILE OF MOSHIACH BEN DAVID THE KING

<i>He appears as the son of man coming in clouds of heaven</i>	<i>Daniel 7:9</i>
<i>He will raise Tabernacle of David, which has fallen.</i>	<i>Amos 9.11</i>
<i>He will rebuild the temple in Jerusalem.</i>	<i>Zechariah 6:1</i>
<i>He will gather the lost tribes from the nations.</i>	<i>Isaiah 11:12</i>
<i>He will be the Lion from the tribe of Judah.</i>	<i>Genesis 49:9</i>
<i>He will restore the Kingdom to Israel.</i>	<i>Zechariah 8:1</i>
<i>He will be anointed to perform the will of God, and he will possess the nations.</i>	<i>Psalms 2:1-8</i>
<i>He will resurrect the dead from the grave.</i>	<i>Daniel 12:2</i>
<i>He will set up the eternal kingdom of God.</i>	<i>Daniel 2: 4</i>
<i>He will sit on David's Throne and judge and rule over the nations as the King of all mankind.</i>	<i>Psalms 86:26-34</i>

**2 Samuel 7:12-14** To David - "When your days are fulfilled and you rest with your fathers, **I will set up 'your seed' after you, who will come from your body**, (From David's loins, a man of flesh). And I will establish his kingdom. "He shall build a house for My name and I will establish the **throne** of his **kingdom forever**. I will be His Father, and he shall be my son." (The one, who would come from David's seed, is God's Son, and his kingdom is forever).

David's son Solomon built the Temple, however it did not survive after the fall of Jerusalem and even more so, his kingdom was an earthly kingdom and not an eternal one. The reign of Israel's Kings was destroyed in 70 CE. The children of Israel were scattered into the nations and the land was barren of it's children. Even so, Adonai's kingdom is an everlasting Kingdom which has been given to His Moshiach. This scripture reveals that God is alluding to the Moshiach as His Son, for he would sit on the right hand of God! Moshiach is the true Heavenly King upon David's throne!

The plain sense meaning (p'shat) of this verse refers to King David the natural earthly man, whose kingdom was finally destroyed by the Roman armies. Yet, the mystery or (sod) of this verse is also a Messianic Scripture referring to the Moshiach ben Yosef, the 'son of man' (Adam) who was from **David's seed**, from his body (sera) being born in Beit Lehem.

Note the timing of the collapse of King David's earthly kingdom, as it coincided with the birth and death of Yahshua, the descendant and seed of King David who it is written of, will usher in the everlasting kingdom, will return coming as Moshiach ben David; at this time he will destroy Israel's enemies, rebuild the temple and judge the nations and establish the Messianic eternal Kingdom on an individual basis for those who believe. We conclude that King David was a human earthly king whose sinful deeds were many and his reign and earthly Kingdom were eventually destroyed at the fall of Jerusalem.

Through the destruction and exile, the scepter departed from Israel. Herod Agrippa was the final king over Judah as no king reigned after the fall of Jerusalem, although he himself was an Edomite. Some say the last legitimate King was Zedekiah 597–586yr BCE, and others acknowledge Jehoiachin.

These seemingly contrasting depictions of Moshiach's task have been concealed, a mystery down through the ages. Even until this day, our Jewish sages have not convincingly reconciled these two aspects of Moshiach. This is to be spiritually discerned as revealed by the Ruach and also as written in the Torah. See **Ezekiel 22:10, 13:26-27**

## **MOSHIACH BEN DAVID – THE COMING KING**

**Daniel 7:13-14** *"I was watching in the night visions, And behold, one like **the son of man**, (an epitaph for Moshiach) coming with the clouds of Angels from heaven. He came to the Ancient of Days, and they brought him near before him. Then to him was given dominion and **glory and a kingdom** that all peoples, nations, and languages **should serve him**. His dominion is an **everlasting dominion**, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom the one which shall not be destroyed."*

Who is this **Son of Man**, ben Adam who is given glory dominion and an everlasting kingdom that all nations will serve him? Obviously, this verse has a future Messianic application. We have not seen Moshiach appear in the heavens with the blast of the shofar. Therefore, we confirm that this Scripture above is speaking of the King Moshiach who has not yet, come as these prophecies to date have evidently not been fulfilled. Certainly there is no peace on the earth, nor has Israel been redeemed, nor the temple rebuilt. The Messiah will not be born as a man of flesh, as the son of man Moshiach ben Yosef was, but when He returns He will appear

in a supernatural way with the angelic host of heaven as Daniel describes! Our Sages understood that Moshiach would precede ben David, preparing the way for his coming! It's clear that King David did not reign over the entire world, nor did he appear in the sky with heavenly beings. These concepts can be discerned only through spiritual insight and divine revelation by searching out the words of the Holy books of the Scriptures.

***Daniel 10:5-6*** *I looked up and there before me was a man clothed in linen, with a belt of fine gold from Uphaz around his waist. <sup>6</sup> His body was like topaz, his face like lightning, his eyes like flaming torches, his arms and legs like the gleam of burnished bronze, and his voice like the sound of a multitude.* (This surely is the Messiah- the heavenly man).

These dual Messianic roles appear to be a perplexing, or even a dichotomy. However, the Levitical requirements of the law of Atonement, must first be made so men can approach God and **LIVE!** Following are several examples of the many biblical Scriptures describing the two seemingly conflicting roles concerning Moshiach. We will go on a search for the truth of the matter. Not of our own opinions or traditions, but we will persevere and read, discern and hear what the Eternal One has to say on this subject. The word of Torah is truth from everlasting to everlasting. Elohim knows the beginning and end of the matter! **So let Him speak to us from His Holy Everlasting Torah.**

### **BIBLICAL PROFILE OF MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF THE PRIEST**

**It is written of Moshiach ben Yosef that he would be:-**

- 1: Be a blood descendant from the seed and lineage of David.
- 2: Be born of an Israelite woman.
- 3: Beit Lehem is where it is written he would be born as a man of flesh.
- 4: He would ride into Jerusalem on a foal of a donkey.
- 5: He would be called the son of God, son of man in the Scriptures.
- 6: He would come into the temple in Jerusalem and teach Torah.
- 7: He would shed his blood for our atonement as the Passover Lamb.

- 8: He would die and prepare the way for the coming of Moshiach ben David.
- 9: He would be the bearer of the new Covenant, ratified in his blood.
- 10: He would be a light to the nations and gather the elect into a new Covenant.
- 11: He would be the seed of the woman, who would bruise the serpents heel.

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** Rambam states: Pg 71,

Moshiach's initial appearance will be in Eretz Israel, and it is said, "The Lord whom you seek shall suddenly come into his chamber, **the messenger of the Covenant.**"

**RABBIS QUOTE:** From the Talmud in Succah 52a the Gemara, Pg 71,

"The sages commented on the verse from Z'karyah where a time of great mourning in Israel is prophesied. It is taught that **the killing of the Moshiach from the House of Yosef** will herald in the Messianic age and precede the coming of the King Moshiach ben David."

**BEHOLD 'THE MAN' MOSHIACH WILL BE HIGH PRIEST AND KING  
ON HIS THRONE – FIRST AND SECOND COMING OF MOSHIACH**

**Zechariah 6:12-13** "Then speak to him, saying, 'Thus says the LORD of hosts, saying: Behold, the Man (Moshiach the man - ben Yosef) whose name is the branch, From his place he shall branch out, And he shall build the temple of the LORD; Yes, he shall build the temple of the LORD. He shall bear the glory, and **shall sit and rule on his throne; So he shall be a priest on his throne** and the counsel of peace shall be between them both."

This Priest of God is also to be a King on his throne. It is declared by God that this 'man' the branch will be both Priest and king. This is the one who will sit on His throne, seated at the right hand of God.

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** Yalkut Shimoni, Tehillim 104, (862) and Midrash Shochar Tov 18 R.Yudan said in the name of R. Acha b. Chanina: **"In the future, God will grant Moshiach majesty and splendor...In the future God will seat Moshiach to His right hand..."**

## THE CITY WHERE THE SEED OF DAVID WOULD BE BORN

**Micah 5:2-4** “But you, **Beit Lehem - Ephrathah**, though you are little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of you shall come forth to Me the one to be ruler in Israel, whose goings forth are from of old, **from everlasting**. Therefore he shall give them up, until the time that she who is in labor has given birth; **then the remnant of his brethren shall return to the children of Israel**. He shall stand and feed his flock in the strength of the LORD in the majesty of the Name of his God they shall abide; now he shall be great to the ends of the earth.

**‘RABBIS QUOTE:** Talmud Yerushalmi Berachos 82:4; Eichach Rabbasi 1:16 pg 167  
**“Son of Jews! Tie up your ox and your plough, for behold, the Messianic King has been born! The cow revealed Moshiach’s name and origin Menachem Chizkiyah the royal capital of Beit Lechem.”**

Note, that this son who was to be born in Beit Lehem, was described to be the ruler **from everlasting**. This is not speaking of King David, as he had died a long time before Micah the Prophet uttered these words. This mystery must be describing the Messiah ben Yosef. Furthermore note that he would be great to the ends of the earth! When Moshiach returns as ben David, as it is written; He will restore the tribes of Judah and Benjamin, and also the regather the remnant of tribes of ‘The House of Israel’ also known as Ephraim, and they shall all be gathered from the nations into their ancient homeland; and there will be not enough room for them.’  
Jererimah 23:5,7.

## FIRSTLY HE WILL PERFORM THE ROLE – ISRAEL’S HIGH PRIEST

Bestowed upon Jacob’s son Ephraim, from the House of Yosef ; was the status of the first born son over the twelve tribes! The first son carried the role as the Priest of the family. David reared his flocks for the sacrificial offerings in Jerusalem? In that same city of Bethlehem, Yahshua was born as a man of flesh and he came to be the lamb for the slaughter, offering himself as a sacrifice to be the atoning Priest for all Israel. This took place to fulfil the promise of God to mankind.

## SECONDLY HE WILL PERFORM THE ROLE AS MESSIAH THE KING

Moshiach ben David the king, **would not be born of a woman**, in Beit Lehem Ephrathah, but will descend as the Judge and King with power from HaShamyim as was spoken of by Daniel, and all the earth will see him together.

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** *Misrash Nistaros De Raahbi pg 254*

***“Moshiach ben Efrayim will appear and if worthy Moshiach ben David will come. That first Moshiach will be killed, and the Jewish people will mourn As it is written, ‘then they shall look towards me whom (the nations) have thrust through and they shall mourn for him.” Then God will reveal Moshiach ben David. At first the Jewish people will want to investigate saying, “You are a liar, because Moshiach has already been killed, and there will never be another!” ‘Moshiach will be despised and rejected by men, (Isaiah 53) so he will hide again, As it is written, he was like one who hides his face from us.’ ibid. Moshiach will then re appear. It is written, behold, one like the Son of man came with clouds of heaven.’ Zechariah 12:1 - Daniel 7:13-14***

Note that the Hebrew scholars agree that Messiah ben Yosef will be killed and re appear at the end of days. Moshiach ben Yosef the Rock of Israel, - will return in the office of Moshiach ben David the judge and king. One Moshiach – who comes twice! This concept should be understood as an acceptable interpretation of these dual Messianic roles. In fact it is imperative to understand these as two separate events, as the early rain and latter rain - to complete the fullness of God's harvest of sowing and reaping. This is a meaningful true biblical explanation of these conflicting messianic passages. There are not two Moshiach's, but one coming twice - ben Yosef the Priest of atonement; who has paid the redemption price with his own blood; for is only through the shedding of blood and made atonement for the souls of men.

When Moshiach returns it will be in the office of ben David the King and Judge; for he has proved himself faithful, for he is worthy to receive the crown, as being in himself, the very Passover lamb of God who laid down his life for the sins of the world, once and for all! **God has only one Moshiach who comes at two different time periods** to officiate the two dual Messianic roles. At this time, He will usher in the everlasting and eternal Kingdom. In that day, God will be declared Sovereign over all the sons of men whom He has created in His image!

Moshiach is God's faithful servant priest, it is written the Almighty One would redeem mankind through His Kohen Priest, son of man, Moshiach ben Yosef, restoring the whole remnant back to the living God, and make all peoples subject to Him! The timings of these two events are predestined to complete God's full redemptive purposes. One Moshiach performs both these roles! The High Priest – Messiah of God - Son of Man- seed of David - born of a woman, thereafter, an undisclosed time, the coming of the Messianic King will appear from heaven. The temple priests first had to approach God with the blood of redemption to atone for the sins of Israel, so it was with Moshiach son of Yosef! How can any mortal man of flesh and blood enter the Eternal Kingdom, if he has not first been cleansed from sin, thereby fulfilling God's legal Levitical requirements? The Kohen in the order of Melchizedek; acting in the office of Moshiach. He has achieved this service appointed by Elohim.

**Psalms 2:6-8, 11-12** “Yet have I set My king upon My holy hill of Zion. I will declare the decree: the LORD has said unto me, **Thou are My son**; this day have I begotten thee Ask of me, and I shall give thee nations for thy inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession. Ask of Me, and I shall give thee the nations for thy inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession. <sup>11</sup>Serve the LORD with fear, and rejoice with trembling. <sup>12</sup>**Kiss the son**, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.”

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** Sanhedrin 98b, volume 2, pp. 667, Soncino.

**“What is the Messiah's name?** The school of R.Shila said **“His name is Shiloh** for it is written, Surely he has borne our griefs and carried our sorrows: yet we esteem him a leper smitten of God and afflicted.” (His name is Yahshua, which means the salvation of Yah).

### **OUR SAGES WERE AWARE OF THE TIMING OF HIS EXPECTED APPEARANCE, FOR SCRIPTURES SPOKE OF IT CLEARLY**

**Daniel 9:25-26** “Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the command to restore and build Jerusalem, **until Messiah the Prince**, there shall be seven weeks and sixty-two weeks; The street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublesome times. “And after the sixty-two weeks **Messiah ( ben Yosef ) shall be cut off** (die or be killed) **but not for himself** and the people of the (evil) prince who is to come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary. The end of it shall be with a flood, and till the end of the war desolation's are determined.”

Note that the judgment, destruction and exile of Israel were executed by the evil prince (of darkness). But at this time Messiah the Prince would be killed but not for himself but for the people of Israel! Note that this Messiah was not just **A Prince** but **The Prince, meaning the Son of a King. God is the King and the Messiah is His ‘Prince.’** It is written that the children of Israel sinned, therefore God sent His prophets to warn of the destruction of the beit HaMikdash and the exile to the nations. This took place after Yahshua, or if you will, Messiah ben Yosef had been crucified and was himself the Lamb of God. He shed his blood make atonement for the souls of all mankind, the children of God who were made in His image. Thereafter, was no longer a need for the sacrifices of animals, for God (HaShem) had sent His servant to Zion to turn the transgressions of Jacob! However, it is also written that the Elders of Israel would not accept the rock of Israel the Moshiach, therefore the disaster God had proclaimed came upon that generation. Ponder carefully upon the words of Torah and the history of that time period! They go hand and hand. God spoke, and He brought it to pass Yet the Jewish religious hierarchy refused to accept him as Moshiach ben Yosef. Even so, thousands of the common people received Yahshua as the Rock of Israel.

**Hebrews 10:8-14** 'When He said, "Sacrifice and offering, and burnt offerings and offering for sin you did not desire, neither did You have pleasure in them" (which are offered according to the Law), then He said, "Lo, I come to do your will, O God." He takes away the first so that He may establish the second. By this will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Yahshua, once for all. And indeed every priest stands daily ministering and offering often the same sacrifices, **which can never take away sin**. But this man, after He had offered one sacrifice for sins forever, **sat down on the right of God**, from then on expecting until His enemies are made His footstool. **For by one offering He has perfected forever those who are sanctified.**"

It came to pass, to prevent the Jewish people from finding the truth of Yahshua, (or Jesus in English) a Rabbinic curse was placed upon any Jew who would read Daniel's prophecy or calculate the time of the coming of Messiah (Daniel 9:25:27.) The calculation written in the book of Daniel, precisely came into alignment when Yahshua was born in the city of David, as expected, this **confirms and proves beyond doubt**, that he was the long awaited redeemer. No human being would be able to determine the time or place of their own birth, or the timing and manner of their own death. No human could synchronize hundreds of Messianic Scriptures and fulfill them with acute accuracy in both time and place.

**A RABBINICAL CURSE:** *Talmudic Law, pg 978, Section 2, "May the bones of the hands and the bones of the fingers decay and decompose, of him who turns the pages of the book of Daniel, to find out the time of Daniel 9:24-27, and **may his memory rot from off the face of the earth forever.**"*

### **PONDER THE WORDS OF THE PROPHET ISAIAH'S DESCRIPTION OF THE MYSTERY OF MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF**

**Isaiah 53:1-12** "Who has believed our report? And to whom has the arm of the LORD been revealed? For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of dry ground. He has no form or comeliness; and when we see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him. **He is despised and rejected by men**, a man of sorrows and acquainted with grief and we hid, as it were, our faces from him; he was despised, and we did not esteem him. Surely he has borne our griefs and carried our sorrows; yet we esteemed him stricken, smitten by God, and afflicted. **But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities**; the chastisement for our peace was upon him, **and by his stripes we are healed**. All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned, every one, to his own way; **and the LORD**

*has laid on him the iniquity of us all. He was oppressed and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth; he was led as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before it's shearer's is silent, so he opened not his mouth. He was taken from prison and from judgment, and who will declare his generation? **He was cut off from the land of the living; for the transgressions of My people he was stricken** and they made his grave with the wicked but with the rich at his death, because he had done no violence, nor was any deceit in his mouth. Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he has put him to grief; **when you make his soul an offering for sin** he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days and the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand. He shall see the labour of his soul, and be satisfied. By his knowledge My righteous servant shall justify many, for he shall bear their iniquities. Therefore I will divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong, because he poured out his soul unto death, and he was numbered with the sinners. **He bore the sin of many, and made intercession for transgressors.**"*

In earlier times our ancient forbears accepted the Messianic interpretations of Yeshuyahu Isaiah 53; and many Rabbis acknowledged the Messianic priesthood nature of the depiction of the suffering servant passages, up until around 1150 C.E. This passage in Isaiah has been excluded, in the cycles of the HaftTorah readings in the Synagogues worldwide. Furthermore, from times of old the rabbinic elders agreed that this passage referred to a **single person** - the Moshiach Israel's redeemer, from the seed of David. Yet, the Rabbis after that period, now interpret these verses as being spoken about Israel - the people. Isaiah's words might 'possibly' have a dual application regarding the Jewish people, as they have also suffered and been rejected. However, this verse is not referring to the Jewish people- it is impossible; as Israel as a people can never be their own redeemer! It is written: **'A redeemer will come to Zion for the transgression of My people!'** (See Isaiah 59:20)

In later times 'new' renderings of these Scriptures have at times been deliberately reinterpreted to prevent the Jewish people from finding the truth about Yahshua. It has been propagated that Isaiah 53 is to be applied solely to the people of Am Israel, yet at that time when Isaiah prophesied, he was admonishing Israel for her rebellion and idolatry. God sent His servant, Isaiah the prophet, to admonish the sin of Israel in that time period.

**Therefore, how could rebellious Israel be her own Saviour?** When Isaiah uttered these prophetic words, his message was to declare Israel's transgressions. It is incongruent to logical reasoning, that backsliding Israel could also obtain her own redemption through that same unfaithful generation that Isaiah was speaking to! If we are truthful to ourselves we would acknowledge Israel's past and present generations' inability to be a righteous and holy nation before God. Furthermore, we should concede our powerlessness to redeem or make Atonement for ourselves, let alone the nations. Good deeds are not enough, we need the

blood covering! God is our Redeemer and He promised to send **His Moshiach to Zion**. Even to this day with the restoration of world Jewry, it is clearly demonstrated that Israel is in no position to save her-self, let alone all the peoples and cultures of this earth. Modern Israel has been restored, yet the corruption imported from the exile has now polluted the land.

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** R Saadyah Gaon, "Maamar HaGelah" page 270

**"We were exiled because of our misdeeds, and if our exile becomes very long and we still have not corrected ourselves, then we will eventually be redeemed anyway. Our forefathers understood that if redemption comes about in this fashion, many sorrows and much suffering will force us to repent. Only then will we merit redemption. Our ancestors said, "If the Jews repent, they will be redeemed. If not, God will set over them a King whose decrees will be worse than Hamans. For this reason, a descendant of Yosef will arise in the Mountains of the Galilee and gather the Jews around him." Together they will go to Jerusalem, which will be ruled by Edom (Rome) The king Arnelius will capture the city and murder and rape, and imprison her citizens. **Yosef's descendants will be among the dead.** Our people will suffer terribly being driven into the wilderness the Jews will forsake Torah, but suffering will refine those who remain. Then Eliyahu HaNavi will appear and redemption will come. **If Moshiach ben Yosef precedes** (ben David) he will correct the nation's faults and prepare the way for **Moshiach ben David.**"**

**Mark 1:14 -17** 'Now after that John was put in prison, Yahshua, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God, And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel. Now as he walked by the **Sea of Galilee**, he saw Simon and Andrew his brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers. And Jesus said unto them, Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men."

We have repeated the sins of our forefathers and defiled the land from within. Mankind corrupts everything he touches! The Holy One, blessed be His Name, will send us His redemption i.e. (the Moshiach) but not of ourselves. We must refrain from seeking redemption from our politicians, our religious teachers, American support, United Nations, or 'peace accords' with Amalak or the Edomites etc. These misplaced human expectations will never bring us the peace and safety that we have so longed for. Even Eretz Yisrael itself has become a type of saviour for us. We are back in the land, yet it is not enough! May our hope be in the Almighty who made the heavens and earth! Only in Him can we trust. Awake O Israel, return to God, and make Teshuvah, (repentance) that He may heal us and heal our land! **"If My people would humble themselves and pray, I will heal them and heal their land."**

## PRECEPTS OF SACRIFICIAL LAMB OFFERING TO ATONE SIN

### CAIN AND ABEL AND THE SACRIFICIAL LAMB OFFERING

**Genesis 4:3-4** 'Cain brought the fruit of the ground as a sacrifice to the Lord **but Abel brought the first born of his flock**. And the Lord respected Abel and his offering'

*(The firstborn lamb, for a sin offering is the foundational act of the blood sacrifice for sin).*

**Exodus 12:21-2** "Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and **take you a lamb** dip it in the blood that is in the basin, and **strike the lintel** and the **two side (wooden door) posts with the blood** that is in the basin; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning."

### THE BINDING OF ISAAC - THE AKEDAH

**Genesis 22:2-7,12-14** "Take now **your only son** whom you love and go to the land of Moriah and offer him there as a burnt offering".<sup>7</sup> Then Isaac asked, "Look the fire and the wood, but **where is the lamb** for the burnt offering," Abraham said, my son, **God will provide** himself a lamb for a burnt offering."<sup>12</sup> And the Angel said, "Do not lay a hand on your son for I know that you fear God,' **Since you did not withhold your son, your only son from Me.**"<sup>13</sup> Then Abraham lifted his eyes and looked, and **saw a ram** caught in the thicket by its horns, so Abraham offered up the ram instead. And Abraham called that place' God will provide.' **God provides the lamb for the sacrifice, His own arm bought forth salvation!**"

**Leviticus 17:11** "For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls **for it is the blood that makes an atonement for the soul.**"

**Matthew 27:29,35,37** 'And when they had platted a **crown of thorns** they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews!<sup>35</sup> And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet:.<sup>37</sup> And set up over his head his accusation written, **this is Yahshua the King of the Jews.**

## THE INSTITUTION OF THE PASSOVER SACRIFICE ALL POINTED TO MOSHIACH YAHSHUA

**CAIN:** 1: God instituted the animal (**Lamb**) sacrifice for sin! Cain's offering was acceptable.

**EGYPT:** 2: The blood of the Passover lamb was to be **sprinkled** on the **wooden lintels** to make the atonement for sin!

**ISAAC:** 3: Abraham, bound Isaac to the altar and was about to sacrifice, his son, but God stayed his hand. Note that he saw a **Lamb** caught in the in thicket, **Crowned with Thorns**. The Almighty said; 'That He would **provide the Lamb** for the sacrifice!"

**YAHSHUA:** 4: Yahshua was that sacrificed Lamb, who took away the sin of the world. He had a **crown of thorns** thrust upon his head; He was **bound with ropes** , and lay upon the Altar (as Isaac was) **the blood splattered upon the crucifixion wooden stake**, which is a typology for the blood of the lamb, splattered wooden lintel or doorpost as it was in Egypt. Isaac and Yahshua, He was the fulfillment of the Passover Atonement. He shed His blood on that wooden crucifixion stake! This is the fulfillment of the redemption of man God had promised!

**John 1:29** *'The next day John saw 'Jesus' Yahshua coming unto him, and said, "Behold the **Lamb of God, who takes away the sin of the world.**"*

**Revelation 5:6** *"And I beheld, and, lo, in the **midst of the throne** and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, **stood a Lamb as it had been slain**, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth."*

## JEWISH TRADITION YOM KIPPUR THE DAY OF ATONEMENT

**Leviticus 23:27-29** *"Also the tenth day of this seventh month shall be the Day of Atonement. It shall be a holy convocation for you; you shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire to the LORD. And you shall do no work on that same day, for it is the Day of Atonement, to make atonement for you before the LORD your God. **For any person who is not afflicted in soul on that same day shall be cut off from His people.**"*

Yom Kippur is a time of affliction of the soul when each individual examines himself before God, offering up prayers of repentance. This is the only day in the year where the high priest clothed in white linen was permitted to enter into the inner Sanctuary of the most Holy place. For the previous seven days he was separated from the people according to 'The 'Mishnah' and the Torah. They had to remain awake all night before the day of sacrificial offering. The Priest first performed a sin offering for himself, then another for the children of Israel. Many hours were spent reading the Torah and offering up prayers before the onset of this solemn day of Yom Kippur, the Day of Atonement. Forty days are given for repentance, (teshuvah) before the Day of Atonement arrives. The requirements concerning this most sacred season can be found in: (Leviticus chapter 16:23-27,32; 25:8,13; Numbers 29:7-1). This day is the most holy day in the Jewish calendar. Were' told that the scarlet thread at the door of the temple would turn white. This was a sign that God had accepted the '**Zebakh**' blood offering of an animal as a substitute sacrifice, and then and only then did God forgive Israel's sins for that year, **and for that year only**.

The other particular observance was the offering of two identical unblemished goats. A lot was cast; one side was marked '**for the Lord**' the other side '**for Azazel**,' meaning 'to remove to another place.' This lot was used to determine which of the two animals would be offered for the sacrifice. The blood of the '**sacrificial goat**' was then brought into the Holy place by the High Priest and sprinkled on the mercy seat to make atonement for Israel's sins. The other goat '**the scapegoat**,' was presented before the Almighty, and the Kohen HaGadol; laid his hands upon the goat head confessing the sins of Israel over it. Reciting; "**This is my substitution, this is my exchange! This animal will die that I may live**"

**Matthew 26:26-29** *'And as they were eating, Yahshua (known as Jesus) took bread, and blessed it the Passover matzah bread) and broke it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take eat, this is (representative of) my body. And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink you all of it; **For this is my blood of the new covenant, which is shed for many for the remission of sins**. But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom.'*

This ceremony was symbolic of the transference of the sin of the people, onto the Azazel or scapegoat. This animal was then chased out into the wilderness amidst the jeers of the people never to return. In later times the animal might be pushed over a precipice to ensure that it could not return. This goat was seen to bear away the sins of Israel. This two-part ritual fulfilled the requirements for the forgiveness of sins which made atonement, for that year only. Recapping; there was the **blood sacrifice as an offering as a payment** and for the remission of the sin of Israel, and the Azazel ritual for the **removal** of sin. Yet, the two fold

dual atonement is a 'Zebakh' sacrificial blood offering for sin of Israel, and the Azazel offering for the removal of sin - **was only partial and temporary**. This ordinance was not sufficient to be a final or complete sin offering and needed to be repeated year after year, generation after generation. The blood sacrifices today are no longer carried out, some ultra orthodox do perform a blood sacrifice using a fowl. The prayer recited at this time:-

**This is my substitution. This is my exchange.  
This is my atonement. This fowl will go to its death;  
I shall enter into a good long life and peace.**

It is written: '**A redeemer would come to Zion to turn the transgressions of Jacob**;' He did not come to deliver Israel from the Roman armies! Moshiach ben Yosef performed the atonement by shedding his own blood, to ratify the legal Levitical ordinances, (for the man who sins shall die for his own sin). How else could a kosher atonement be achieved by fulfil God's redemptive plan for mankind. It is written that God prepared His heavenly servant priest, the one who was to come and pay the debt for breaking God's law. Let us examine the writings and events of 2,000 years ago to discover if we can resolve this mystery of the two fold sacrifice. Firstly, a blood sacrifice was offered **to pay the Atonement for sin**, and the other one to place upon the head **for removal of sin**! One goat died, and the other was removed from the congregation by chasing it out of the city.

### **YAHSHUA CAME TO ZION TO REDEEM US FROM THE CURSE BY THE SHEDDING OF THE BLOOD OF THE LAMB**

It is written in the Talmud in Yoma 39b, forty years before the destruction of the temple 'the scarlet thread no longer turned white.' The timing corresponds with the year that Yahshua the Shepherd of Israel, gave his life as an offering in Yerushalayim forty years before the destruction of the Temple. It happened like this! Some two thousand years ago in the city of David, was a male child born in Beit Lehem, in the very same town of David's from his own lineage! This Hebrew son grew up in Eretz Yisrael and had his Bar mitzvah to fulfil the Torah. He spoke words of wisdom and showed great mercy for his fellow brethren, being revered by the common people. He healed the sick and loved his brothers, - Jacob sons! He came face to face with the legions of Caesar's army and did not submit to their brutal pressure, nor did he bow down to idols or the commands of Roman conquerors. Of course not, he was a true Jew from the Tribe of Judah, descendant of the great King David! Let us read on....

## BIBLICAL BIRTHPLACE OF MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF WAS BEIT LECHEM

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** *Talmud Yerushalmi, Berachos 82:4; Eichach; pg 167 Rabbasi 1:16 "Son of Jews! Tie up your ox and your plough, for behold, the Messianic King has been born!" The cow revealed Moshiach's name and origin Menachem Chizkiyah the royal capital of Beit Lechem.* (Because Rachel, Joseph's mother was buried there).

***Micah 5:2-4*** "But you **Bethlehem Ephrathah** though you are little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of you shall come forth to Me the one to be ruler in Israel, whose goings forth are from of old, from everlasting."

***Luke 2:1-4*** 'And it came to pass in those days, that a decree went out from Caesar Augustus that all should be registered for taxing. This census first took place when Cyrenius was governor of Syria. So all went to be registered every one into his own city. Yosef also went up from the Galilee out of the city of Nazareth, **into Judea, to the city of David, called Beit Lehem,** because he was of **the house and lineage of David.**'"

Over the past two thousand years this Hebrew son bought forth teachings from the Tanakh as the prophets proclaimed; this message of the good news of redemption has gathered a remnant from the nations into the sheep fold of the New Covenant that all men should know the Biblical God of creation. While on earth He was a citizen of Israel, was given the name Yahshua, which means the salvation of YAH, (*Yahshua - salvation*) which is written hundreds of times within the Tanakh! He was a man acquainted with sorrows, suffering much affliction. He was despised of men as Yeshayahu or Isaiah describes. He taught in the temple and revealed new understanding of Torah. Yahshua or Jesus, as the Gentiles call him, proclaimed to the Israelites that he had come to die for the people to atone for the sin of the nations of men!

On the night before he died, Yahshua remained awake all night praying to the Eternal Father - Avinu Malkeinu, just as the High Priests customarily do before the day of the high Holy days. He proclaimed he would offer himself as the final sacrifice, a ransom for the people of God who have been called out from the nations. **"My house shall be called a house for all nations!"** (Isaiah 56:6-7) Contrary to the traditional ancient high priesthood, he did not need to offer a sacrifice **first for his own sin, and again for the people.** For it was said of him that he was without sin. He was delivered up in Yerushalayim, to be tested for four days before the Onset of Pesach. Yahshua, the Lamb of God, was being tested for four days, at about the

same time frame that the priests were testing the Pesach lamb to be sacrificed. This was to confirm that the lamb was without blemish. This was to fulfil the authentic 'Zebakh blood sacrifice, the substitute for sin as the Levitical ordinances prescribe. Pilate, the Roman authority in the land at that time announced publicly, "**I find him without sin; I wash my hands of his death.**" He was thereby proclaimed clean, (sinless) and as was the Passover lamb in Egypt, he was without spot or blemish.

It is believed that Yahshua was crucified on Erev Pesach on the 14th of Nissan also called Aviv 33CE, as attested by some scholars at 3:00 pm, at the time of the evening sacrifice, as the Kohanim performed the evening Levitical sacrifices, between the two evenings.

**Genesis 3:14-15** *'And the LORD God said unto the serpent: 'Because thou hast done this, cursed art thou from among all cattle, and from among all beasts of the field; upon thy belly shall thou go, and dust shall thou eat all the days of thy life. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between your seed and her seed; **He shall bruise thy head, and you shall bruise his heel.**'* (Note that this seed is not from the man - but from the woman).

This was a prophetic picture of the 'crown-thorned' ram caught in the thicket, as the Akedah was with Abraham being seen as a typology for Moshiach and the sacrifice of himself. An historical event did take place and a crown of thorns was wedged onto Jesus head as he walked as a lamb to the slaughter to present himself as an acceptable offering and suffer death by crucifixion. Is it not conceivable that the **sacrificial Pesach Lamb of God** was foreshadowed from the time we came out of Mitzryim and had its fulfillment with Yahshua's atoning death? This act indicates the connection with the blood on the wooden doorpost – the lintel in Egypt whereby death passed over and the Israelites who obeyed Moshe and had placed the blood of the lamb on their own doorposts of their household. Yahshua paid the price by being the offering in Yerushalayim some forty years before the destruction of the temple!

This is a typology of Yahshua's sacrifice; because he willingly shed his blood on the wooden stake on Jerusalem's hill, with his own blood he became in actuality became our atonement as the Passover lamb. Death passed over the Israelites and they then were freed to enter into the everlasting Kingdom for those who were faithful and loved God and kept His commandments. This is an allegory for eternal life, 'the promised land. Even more staggering is the incredible timing of this monumental event. On the 14th of Nissan, the High Priests would offer up the Pesach lamb in Yerushalayim, at that very same time, Yahshua ben Yosef the suffering servant was surrendering up his life as the sacrificed Lamb outside the city walls as the scapegoat. This took place on **14<sup>th</sup> day of the month of Nissan**. Just coincidence ... What do you think?

What an amazing timing of such an extraordinary historical event, whereby through this event every nation tribe and tongue have celebrated this Hebrew son of man descendant of King David. What a selfless act of love and obedience was achieved in the city of the King some two thousand years ago! How could any human being create this awe inspiring connection in time, and place if it wasn't ordained from God? It would be impossible! No human could orchestrate the fulfillment of scores of prophesies as he did, and co-ordinate the timing of his own birth and death with such impeccable precision. This event took place, in real history.

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** *Early in IYYAR, Moshe Feinstein sighed deeply.*

*"Our sages say, **"In Nissan (Aviv Pesach) we were redeemed, and in Nissan we will be redeemed - Yet Nissan has again passed and we have not been worthy of Moshiach."***

**Isaiah 53:4-6** *'Surely he has borne our grief's and carried our sorrows; yet we esteemed him stricken, smitten by God, and afflicted. **But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities;** the chastisement for our peace was upon him, **and by his stripes we are healed.** All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned, every one, to his own way; **and the LORD has laid on him the iniquity of us all.'***

Could it be that we have misinterpreted the two comings by the reason of the blindness conferred by God upon Israel, and thereby we did not recognize ben Yosef's destiny and his commission which he fulfilled? During the time of the Roman occupation we expected King Messiah to come with an army from heaven and defeat our enemies and the Roman oppressors. However, he came to Zion to bring individual peace to men and to redeem their souls for God. At the end of the age, He will return as King and execute judgment to all the inhabitants of the earth who do evil, and then will bring peace to all Israel, for those who are waiting His coming. Yet, Yahshua in the office of ben Yosef, had to come first as a man likened to ourselves, a man born as He took on flesh and blood; but when He returns he will be seen in His true glory as spiritual being, who is seated at the right hand of Almighty God!

### **MOSHIACH YOSEF – BEARER OF THE NEW COVENANT**

**Jeremiah 31:31-36** *"Behold, the days come, say's the LORD, that I will make a **New Covenant** with the House of Israel, and with the House of Judah: Not according to the Covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; **which My Covenant they broke**, although I was an husband unto them, say's the Lord." But this shall be the **Covenant** that I will make with the **House of***

**Israel;** after those days, say's the LORD, **I will put My law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts;** and I will be their God, and they shall be My people. And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, know the Lord; for they shall all know Me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, say's the Lord; **for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more.** Thus says the Lord, which gives the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divides the sea when the waves thereof roar; The Lord of hosts is His name. If those ordinances depart from before Me, says the Lord, then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me forever." (The sun and the moon are still in the sky).

**It is written;** The Almighty had blinded Israel in the days of rebellion; therefore they were unable to recognize ben Yosef's priestly office at that time. This allowed certain duration of time for the grafting in of the New Covenant people, most likely even for some children from the lost tribes of the House of Joseph, who had been scattered into the nations and had been disconnected from the Covenant God made with Israel. Also He made a way for the righteous Gentiles (*Ger Tzadok*) the called out ones, a remnant, who came to believe in the God of Israel through the atoning blood of Moshiach sacrifice for all men, and those righteous who keep God's Commandments.

**Matthew 26:27 -29** "And he (Yahshua), took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it; **For this is my blood of the New Covenant,** which is shed for many for the (atonement) **remission of sins.** But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it anew with you, in my Father's kingdom."

### **WHY ISRAEL WAS BLIND TO THE TRUTH OF MOSHIACH GOD BLINDED ISRAEL AND HID THE TRUTH FROM JUDAH**

**Isaiah 8:13-18** "The LORD of hosts, Him you shall hallow; Let Him be your fear, and let Him be your dread. He will be as a sanctuary, **but stone of stumbling and a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel,** as a trap and a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. And many among them shall stumble; they shall fall and be broken, be snared and taken" Bind up the testimony; Seal the law among My disciples. (Lim-mud) And I will wait on the LORD, who **hides His face from the house of Jacob;** and I will hope in Him. Here am I and the children whom the LORD **has given me!** We are for signs and wonders in Israel from the LORD of hosts who dwells in Zion." (It is recorded by historians that Yahshua performed many miracles).

**Mark 4:9-12** “And (Yahshua) Jesus said to them, **‘He that has ears to hear, let him hear.’** And when he was alone, they that were about him with the **twelve asked of him the parable.** And he said to them, Unto you it is given to know the **mystery of the kingdom of God:** but unto those who are without, all these things are come in parables: So that “Seeing they may see, **but not perceive;** and hearing **they may hear, and not understand;** lest at any time they should turn, And their sins be forgiven them.”

**Isaiah 6:8-10** ‘Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, “Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, ‘Here am I, send me, He said, “Go, and tell this people; they keep on **hearing but do not understand, and seeing but do not perceive.** Make the heart of this people dull, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes, lest they see with their **eyes,** and **hear** with their **ears;** and **understand** with their **heart,** and return, and be healed.” (Teshuvah - meaning repentance).

**Isaiah 29:9-14** “Pause and wonder! Blind yourselves and be blind! They are drunk, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with intoxicating drink. For the Lord has poured out on you the spirit of deep sleep, and has closed your eyes, namely, the prophets; and He has covered your heads, namely, the seers. The whole vision has become to you like the **words of a book that is sealed,** which men deliver to one who is learned, saying, “Read this, please.” and he says, “I cannot, for it is sealed.” Then the book is delivered to one who is unlearned, saying, “Read this, please.” And he says, “I am not learned.” Therefore the LORD said; “Inasmuch as these people draw near with their mouths and honour me with their lips, but have removed their hearts far from me, **And their fear toward me is taught by the commandment of men,** Therefore, behold, I will again do a marvellous work among this people, a marvellous work and a wonder; The wisdom of their wise men shall perish, the understanding of their prudent men shall be hidden.”

**Titus 1:13-14** ‘This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith; Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth.’

**Jeremiah 8:8-9** “How do you say, we are wise, and the law of the Lord is with us? **Look, the false pen of the scribes certainly works falsehood!** The wise men are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken: behold, they have rejected the word of the Lord; so what wisdom is in them?”

If we do not accept Yahshua's claim, then one must question, who is the redeemer God sent to Zion to turn the transgressions of Jacob? Who has atoned for sin according to the Levitical

law and through his teachings assembled the peoples of the nations, to come and learn the Hebrew Scriptures, the Torah and the Tanakh and also the Brit Chadashah. The New Covenant as written in Jeremiah 31:31. Saul or Paul the apostle, was from the tribe of Benjamin, and has expounded the true significance of Yahshua's death and resurrection.

## **A LETTER TO THE HEBREWS**

**Hebrews 9:7-14** *"But only the high priest entered the inner room, and that only once a year, and never without blood, which he offered for himself and for the sins the people had committed in ignorance. The Holy Spirit (Ruach Ha Kodesh) was showing by this that the way into the most holy place had not yet been disclosed as long as the first tabernacle was still standing. This is an illustration for the present time, indicating that the gifts and sacrifices being offered were not able to clear the conscience of the worshipper." They are only a matter of food and drink and various ceremonial washings, external regulations applying until the time of the new order. When Yahshua (ben Yosef) came as high priest of the good things that are already here, he went through to the greater and more perfect tabernacle that is not man-made, that is to say, not a part of this creation. **He did not enter by means of the blood of goats and calves; but he entered the most holy place once for all by His own blood, having obtained eternal redemption.** The blood of goats and bulls and the ashes of a heifer sprinkled on those who are ceremonially unclean sanctify them so that they are outwardly clean. How much more, will the blood of Yahshua through the eternal spirit having offered himself unblemished to God, **cleanse our consciences from acts that lead to death so that we may serve the living God!"***

**Hebrews 9:15-28** *"And for this reason he is the Mediator of the New Covenant by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions under the first Covenant, that those who are called may receive the promise of the eternal inheritance. For where there is a testament there must also of necessity be the death of the testator. A testament is in force after men are dead, since it has no power at all while the testator lives. **Therefore not even the first Covenant was dedicated without blood.** For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took the blood of calves and goats, with water, scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled the book itself and all the people, saying, "This is the blood of the covenant which God has commanded you." Then likewise he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle and all the vessels of the ministry. **And according to the law almost all things are purified with blood, and without shedding of blood there is no remission of sin.**" (Moshiach ben Yosef) has not entered the holy places made with hands, which are copies of the true, but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us; not that he should offer himself often, as the high priest enters the **Most Holy Place every***

**year with blood of another** he then would have had to suffer often since the foundation of the world; but now, once at the end of the ages, **he has appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself.**" And as it is appointed for men to die once, but after this the judgment, <sup>28</sup> so Yahshua was offered once to bear the sins of many. To those who eagerly wait for Him He will appear a second time, apart from sin, for salvation.

**Leviticus 17:11** "For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls **for it is the blood that makes an atonement for the soul.**"

**Revelation 5:5-10** "And one of the elders said unto me, Weep not: behold, **the Lion of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David,** has prevailed to open the book, and to lose the seven seals thereof. And they sung a new song, saying, "You art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for you were slain, **and have redeemed us to God by thy blood** out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation, <sup>10</sup> And have made us unto our God kings and priests: **and we shall reign on the earth.**" **And as it is appointed for men to die once,** but after this the judgment, so Moshiah was offered once to bear the sins of many, To those who eagerly wait for him He will appear a second time, apart from sin, for salvation, and to usher in the eternal kingdom reign!"

**Hebrews 12:22** "But you have come to Mount Zion and to the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, to an innumerable company of angels."

**Hebrews 10:1-3** For the law, having a shadow of the good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with these same sacrifices, which they offer continually year by year, make those who approach perfect, for then would they not have ceased to be offered? For the worshipers, once purified, would have had no more consciousness of sins. In those sacrifices there is a reminder of sins every year. **For it is not possible that the blood of bulls and goats could take away sin.'**

## **THE PRIEST FIRST, THEN THE KING!**

### **THE LION AND THE LAMB**

HIS FLESH     =   THE BREAD                     =   CAME FROM HEAVEN

HIS BODY     =   BROKEN FOR US             =   THE PASSOVER MATZAH

## THE WINE = BLOOD ON LINTEL = CROSS

The Almighty ordained a blueprint for mankind, to reveal His purposes for the children of Israel and for all humankind! He prescribed specific instructions and commanded His people to observe these Biblical Feasts or appointed times, as an everlasting ordinance! These Divine appointments or 'Mo'edim' were mandatory Holy convocations. These Festival times, were specifically detailed, where times of the year are divided, into spring and fall harvests, and had stringent and specific instructions where precise dates – foods and every detail of what was required of His people was written down! The question we might ask is WHY? God does not do anything without a meaningful intention! The Scriptures declare that He has written His program for the Redemption and displayed it in the heavens for all mankind to see. The moon and the stars declare His Glory; the redemption of Mankind is revealed in these very festivals.

The mazzaroth, or the moon and the stars in the heavens are significant, showing signs and wonders! All God's feasts tell the story of His Messiah! Passover reveals that the Lamb for the sacrifice who would shed his blood as an atonement for the sin of mankind, on the 14<sup>th</sup> of Nissan **PASSOVER**. The feast of **UNLEAVEN BREAD** reveals, the Messiah is without any leaven – represented as sin. He was without the sin the bread of life, without any spot or blemish! The feast of **FIRSTFRUITS** represents Moshiach Yahshua being the first fruits from the dead, meaning that Moshiach ben Yosef would be the first forerunner resurrected after death.

The counting of the **OMER** was the 50 days counted until Succot, to remember the giving of the Law on Mt Sinai; and again when from Heaven the Ruach HaKodesh would fall in Jerusalem upon the worshippers who were gathered together to commemorate the giving of the Law to Moshe at Mount Sinai. The fulfillment being the outpouring of the Holy Spirit, in Jerusalem of Shavuot!

### **AFTER THE SPRING MO'EDIM – COMES THE FALL FEASTIVALS**

The blowing of Trumpets, **YOM TERUACH OR ROSH HASHANAH** is the trumpet sound of the Shofar, declaring the coming of the Son of Man in clouds as the Prophet Daniel proclaimed. Yahshua stated that from where He rose to heaven, He will reappear at the end of the age! Both **YOM KIPPUR** and the Mo'ed of **SUCCOT** will be fulfilled by Yahshua ben David King Moshiach when He appears at the end of the age to redeem all those who believe in The One true God of Abraham- Isaac – and Jacob. May His name be blessed forever?

### **HE SHED HIS BLOOD OF ATONEMENT AND RESTORED WAY OF LIFE**

Moshiach had to come as flesh and blood to be an authentic substitution for the sacrifice for all

Adam's progeny made of flesh and blood. Moshiach's task was to reverse the death sentence over mankind for it is written that the man who sins will surely die. Where the first man Adam failed and sinned, yet the second Adam, the Heavenly Son of Man Moshiach ben succeeded! In the light of two thousand years of historical testimony it would seem to indicate that Yahshua was Moshiach, often know as Moshiach 'Ephraim!' He is the world's most prominent Jew and by the sheer weight of time and history, logic must concede that he must be the fulfillment of the redemptive rituals of Israel's sacrificial laws! Let us study further!

### WHO IS SHILOH? LET US REASON TOGETHER – CONSIDER THIS.

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** *Sanhedrin 98b, volume 2, pp 667, Soncino Press*

*"What is the Messiah's name? The school of R. Shila said **"His name is Shiloh**, for it is written, **"Surely he has borne our griefs**, and carried our sorrows: yet we esteem him a leper, smitten of God, and afflicted.'*

Shiloh had to come before the scepter departed from Judah. This event took place in the time of the destruction of the Temple and the exile of the people of Israel. Interestingly, Shiloh is in Ephraim's territory of the Northern tribes where the 'House of Joseph' dwelt. Similarly as Joseph son of Jacob called Israel, who dwelt among the Gentile Egyptians that he might save all his brothers, from dying in the famine. Significantly, Yosef's bones were carried up from Egypt and buried in Ephraim's territory! Yosef's words to his brothers in Egypt: God has sent me that He may preserve your lives and you shall not die, but live to inherit the Promised Land. Do not be grieved by my suffering, for this reason I have come to you; to fulfil God's promise to all Israel's sons, that Moshiach; would make an atonement for you sin." See Genesis 50:18.

**Genesis 49:10** *"The scepter shall not depart from Judah, nor the lawgiver from between his feet **until Shiloh comes** and to Him shall be the gathering of the people (meaning tribes, flocks, or nations)." (Eluding to the Moshiach ben Yosef – or Ephraim).*

This Scripture was conclusively fulfilled when the sovereign reign and authority of King David's kingdom had departed in 70CE, when the Romans conquered and exiled the Jewish nation. The Scepter of Kingship ended with the last King Agrippa. Although he was an Edomite, there was no other King thereafter! Certainly the Scepter of the Kingship of Israel had come to an end in those days. The Scepter departed in that era, as the destruction and exile of Israel occurred in that period same of history! The punishment upon all Israel came about after Yahshua; (meaning Salvation) was rejected by the Elders and crucified by the Romans and exiled to the nations of the earth. After the destruction of the temple, there was no longer an offering for sin of the blood upon the altar to make atonement. The blood of bulls and goats

was no longer needed! Because, the sin offering had been paid for by the Lamb of God Yahshua, when interpreted means salvation; he took upon himself the sin of mankind once, and for all men, for all time! Jerusalem was destroyed, the scepter departed, and the Jewish people fell into much distress in the refiner's fire.

In hindsight, who then do we attribute to be in the office of Shiloh to in those days when the reign of Kings was extinguished and the peoples no longer had a king nor the land of Eretz Yisrael that the Lord God did give to them? Today the Hebrews are certainly back in their own land but they still lack a 'man or king' to sit on David's throne. It is written from the beginning of time, the Moshiach **was with** Elohim before the creation of the earth. Not before the Almighty Father but it is recorded he was the **first born (B,Kor) of creation**; in the end He will dwell in eternity on His throne at the right hand of Eternal God.

**John 1:1-14** *"In the beginning was the word (the **Alef** and the **Tav** **א ת** ) and the word was with God, and God was the word. (Correct transliteration from the Greek) The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not anything made that was made. In him was life; and the life was the light of men. And the light shines in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not. There was a man sent from God, whose name was John. The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the light that all men through him might believe. He was not that light, but was sent to bear witness of that light that was the true light, which light every man that cometh into the world. He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not. He came unto his own, and his own received him not. But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name: Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. 14, And the word (Alef and the Tav) was made flesh, and dwelt among us, and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the **only begotten** of the Father full of grace and truth." (See Psalm 2, and Proverbs 8:30).*

**Acts 2:29-30,33** *'Men, and brothers, let me speak to you freely as regarding the patriarch David that he is **both dead and buried**, and his tomb is with us to this day. Therefore, being a prophet and knowing that God had sworn with **an oath to King David**, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, **He would raise up Messiah to sit upon his throne**, Therefore, being **exalted to the right of God**, and having received from the Father the promise of the Holy Spirit, He has poured out this which you now see and hear.'*

## THE TEMPLE DID FALL AND THE JEWS WERE EXILED FOLLOWED THE DEATH OF BEN YOSEF MOSHIACH YAHSHUA

**Lamentations 2:2, 6-7** *"Without pity the LORD swallowed up all the dwellings of Ya'akov. In His wrath He broke down the strongholds of the daughter of Judah, brought them down to the ground, thus profaning the kingdom and its ruler. He wrecked His tabernacle as easily as a garden, **destroyed His place of assembly.** The Lord caused Israel to forget her designated times and Shabbat. In the heat of His anger He rejected both King and Kohen. The LORD rejected His altar, disowned His sanctuary, and gave her palace walls over to the power of the foe, who raised such shouts in the house of LORD that it sounded like a feast day."* (Mo'ed)

## THE PROPHETS WARN OF THE COMING JUDGEMENT

**Malachi 3:1-3** *"Behold I will send **My messenger**, and he shall prepare the way before Me: and the Lord, whom you seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, **even the messenger of the (New) Covenant**, whom you delight in: behold, he shall come, say's the Lord of hosts. But who may abide the day of his coming? And who shall stand when he appears? For he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' soap: And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: **and he shall purify the sons of Levi**, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness."*

**Note:** The Eternal Almighty Elohim, is to be loved and feared at the same time! We must learn our lessons from the past! Hear O' Israel - Moshiah came to refine the sons of God and to be the messenger bearing the New Covenant. Whilst God executed judgment, He also showed mercy by sending His Moshiah to Zion to save Israel from the curse of sin and death; that they should not die, but have their 'souls' redeemed. God would use ben Yosef as a plumb line for those who would accept the blood Atonement and believe in God's servant, the Branch. Note that after Yahshua preached his message; the Temple fell, then exile followed, and the sons of Levi were purged through death, sword, famine, and exile. These are the woes of the Lord which took place in real history. (Jeremiah 15:1-3) Even so, the sages knew that it was prophesied, that if Israel did not turn and make Teshuvah then all the curses written in the book of Deuteronomy would come upon them. Yahshua came to **offer himself that none should be lost** even so; many would not heed the warning spoken by the mouth of the Prophets!

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** Bereshit Rabbasi pg 169 'God is furious with this world, and He wants to destroy His house and exile His children among the nations, A heavenly voice rang out,

*“Leave them alone the Saviour has already been born!” He responded, “Where is he? The voice said, **“In Beit Lechem, in Judah.”** Seeing a woman sitting in the doorway, her infant son lying bloody before her. Eliyahu asked her, “Why is he soiled with blood?” She answered, “His birth is a very bad thing for (Israel) on that day the Temple was destroyed.” He said, My daughter, stand and hold him, **because great salvation (Yahshua) will come through him.**”*

Note, that the Rabbis confirm that through this baby son born to the House and of David, in the city of Beit Lehem, great salvation would come through him. Jesus was the child born to be God's Moshiach also known as ben Ephraim. In alignment with this Scripture note that Yahshua also prophesied the exile would take place in accordance with the Scriptures and the words of the prophets. The actual event occurred forty years after Yahshua's death. This allowed the customary period for Teshuvah (forty days - years) before exile and destruction came to pass, and removed the scepter of authority of the kingdom from Israel's hand. Shiloh must have come at that time **or we would have to alter Scripture and history.** We have to individually question ourselves, who was prominent in those days, and whom do we attribute as being Shiloh or Moshiach?

**Zechariah 13:6-7** ‘And one shall say unto him, “What are these **wounds in your hands?**” Then he shall answer, “Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.” Awake, O sword, against My shepherd, and against **the man that is My companion**, (Hebrew-amiyth-companion) says the Lord of hosts: **“Strike the shepherd and the sheep will be scattered.”**

Who is this person, the shepherd and the man who is the fellow companion of the Eternal God of Creation? Could it be His Moshiach who is seat next to Him, at the right hand of the Almighty God as the Rabbi's verify in their writings? One might ask who else could be a candidate for this Divine position.

**Mark 14:27** ‘Then Yahshua (Jesus) said to them, “All of you will be made to stumble because of me (Shiloh) this night, for it is written: **“I will strike the shepherd and the sheep will be scattered.”** (Eluding to Messiah ben Efrayim, who was wounded by his friends).

How could Yahshua, (the Shepherd) know in advance the future events that would occur after his death unless like Joseph in Egypt, it was given to him by God to reveal and warn Am Israel of the predicted destruction of Jerusalem?

**Luke 19:41-44** “Now as he drew near, he saw the city and wept over it saying, “If you had known, even you, especially in this your day, the things that make for your peace! **But now they are hidden from your eyes.** For days will come upon you when your enemies will build an embankment around you, surround you and close you in on every side, and level you, your

children within you, to the ground; and they will not leave in you one stone upon another, **because you did not know the time of your visitation.** This took place in real history 70CE.

## YOSEF SUFFERING SERVANT – HIGH PRIEST OF GOD

### **RABBI' QUOTE:** *Pesikta Rabbasi 35-37; Yalkut Shimoni, pg 172*

God informed Moshiach; **For the transgressions of the Jewish people** will place you in a iron yoke. You will be like a blind calf, the yoke will choke you, and your tongue will stick to the roof of your mouth. Do you want all this suffering?" Moshiach said, "Master of the universe, "I accepted this pain with great joy in order **that no Jew is lost. Am I not flesh and blood?**" God answered Efrayim, "My righteous Moshiach, **you accepted this task at creation.** Now your pain will resemble My pain."

This rabbinic quote proves that the Jewish Rabbinic elders also agree with the eternal spiritual aspect of Moshiach, who was with God at the beginning of creation, **not before God**, but before the creation of the matter of the universe. He is not the God the Father but the Moshiach - God's only begotten Son, the express image of His Father! That is how he is able to be seated on His throne on the right hand side next to the Almighty Eternal God. Moshiach is not just a man, but a divine being; the Scriptural scenario of Messiah **SEATED** next to God on His right hand upon his throne is evidence beyond doubt, that Moshiah is not simply the male seed and descendant from the lineage of King David, this would be not possible if this prophetic writings of God; with His Son the Moshiach were not true! This mystery has been hidden from the eyes of Jews of the house of Judah, until the blindness conferred upon Israel will be removed. For it is written that they will see the one that was pierced and Judah will acknowledge Yahshua as Moshiah at His first coming in the office of ben Yosef also known as ben Ephraim! Even so, He will return as ben David the King and come with clouds of Angels as spoken by Daniel.

### **RABBI'S QUOTE:** *R. Saadyah Gaon 'Maamar HaGeulah' pg 271*

"For this reason, a descendant of Yosef will arise in the **Mountains of the Galilee and gather the Jews around him.**" Yosef's descendants will be among the dead. Our people will suffer terribly." In other words, if we do not repent, the event of Moshiach **ben Yosef will ensue.** However, if we do repent, Moshiach ben David will suddenly appear. If ben Yosef proceeds, He will correct the nation's faults **and prepare the way for Moshiach ben David.**" As it is written. A descendant of Yosef will arise by the word of God, and **people will call him Moshaich.** Many will gather around him in **the upper Galilee, and he will be their king.**"

**Psalms 89:25-37** “I will set his hand also in the sea, and his right hand in the rivers. He shall cry unto Me, Thou art My father, my God, and the rock of My salvation.” (God Said) “Also I will make him **My firstborn**, (Moshiach B’Kor) higher than the kings of the earth. (Including King David) My mercy I will keep for him for evermore and my covenant shall stand fast with him. His seed I will also make to endure forever **and his throne as the days of heaven**. If his children forsake My law, and walk not in my judgments; If they break My statutes, and keep not My commandments; Then will I visit their transgression with the rod, their iniquity with stripes. Nevertheless My loving kindness will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail. **My covenant I will not break** nor alter the thing that is gone out of My lips. Once have I sworn by My holiness **that I will not lie unto David**. His seed shall endure forever, **and his throne as the sun before me**. It shall be established forever, as the moon is a faithful witness in heaven.”

### **THRONE OF GOD – THRONE OF MOSHIACH–THRONE OF DAVID**

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** Yalkut Shimoni, Tehillim 104, (862) and Midrash Shochar Tov 18 R.Yudan, in name of R. Acha b. Chanina: pg 179 **“In the future, God will grant Moshiach majesty and splendor. In the future God will seat Moshiach to His right hand.”**

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** R. Shimon b. Pazi: pg 175 “God will raise up Moshiach to the highest heavens, spread the light of His glory upon him, saying **“Efrayim My righteous Moshiach**, judge the nations as you like for without My mercy, they would have destroyed you instantly.”

### **YAHSHUA IS NOT THE FATHER– BUT HIS MESSIAH HIS BEGOTTEN SON**

God Almighty Himself did not come down and take on flesh as a man born from the lineage of David. This task was performed through this heavenly man, the begotten one, Yahshua Moshiach, or Ephriam ben Yosef in the flesh, son of man, promised to David, yet he was with God from the beginning; but he is not the Father, He is the begotten Divine Son of God. We have to conclude that when God swore by His Holiness that He would not lie to David that his throne would endure forever, then we have no choice but conclude that **God did not lie to David**. Heaven Forbid. For when the scepter departed from Judah there was no king on the throne, nor has there been for over two thousand years. Because YAHSHUA meaning is the Son of God; He ascended to His father Abba, and is seated on the right hand of God's throne in Heaven, as the 'son' before Hashem. When the time is fulfilled, Yahshua will return as King, and he will reign one thousand years on earth from David's throne. Therefore, with joy we can verify that God is not a liar and He has kept His sworn promise to David, that his seed shall

inherit David's throne forever. The Jewish elders say that Israel is 'The sons of God' which is true in part, but there is also the Son- Moshiah, who are all these Scriptures are referring to?

### **YAHSHUA GIVEN THE THRONE OF DAVID** **BOTH IN HEAVEN AND EARTH**

**Luke 1:28-33** *"The angel came in unto her, and said, 'Shalom' you are favoured, the Lord is with thee: blessed are you among women." And when he saw she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of greeting this should be, and the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary (Miriam): for you have found favour with God. And, behold, you shall conceive in your womb, and bring forth a son, and you shall call his name Yahshua. (Meaning Salvation) He shall be great, and shall be called the **Son of the Highest**; the **Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David**; And he shall **reign over the house of Jacob forever** and of his kingdom there shall be no end."*

**Matthew 25:31-34** *"When the son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, (As ben David the King) then shall He sit upon the throne of his glory: And before him **shall be gathered all nations**: and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divides his sheep from the goats: And he shall set **the sheep on his right hand**, but the **goats on the left**. Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, you blessed of My Father, **inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world.**"*

**Daniel 9:24-27** *"Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy. **Know therefore and understand**, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto **the Messiah the Prince** shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troubling times. And after threescore and two weeks **the Messiah** (ben Yosef) shall be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince (evil ruler Titus) that shall come and destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week and **he shall cause the sacrifice and the offering to cease**, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate."*

The timing of the seventy weeks of Daniel's prophesy revealed to him by the Angel Gabriel regarding the precise timing of the coming of the Messiah - the destruction of the Temple, the ceasing of the sacrificial blood offerings upon the altar in the Temple and the scattering of Israel to the nations, was fulfilled at the coming of the Prince and Priest of the atonement Yahshua ben Joseph, a descendant and seed of King David. Since the Rabbinic rulers have propagated a curse to prevent any Jewish person from reading the prophetic message of Daniel, to discover the truth, of whom Moshiach Yahshua truly is. Two thousand years later, this has not changed! As it is written; 'The stone that the builders rejected has become the head corner stone.' The prophetic and divine revelation given to Daniel, pinpoints the exact timing of the birth of the Moshiach, of his death and resurrection in Jerusalem, because it convincingly proves Yahshua to be Messiah ben Yosef. Why did the Rabbis publish this curse over all the c of Israel? Obviously, they did not want the Jews to know the truth; therefore, they have believed this lie from generation to generation! This truth has now been revealed to you!

**Psalm 118:22** *"The stone which the builders rejected is become the head corner stone. 26, Blessed is he who comes in the Name of the Lord."*

**THE RABBINICAL CURSE:** *Talmudic Law, p. 978, Section 2,*

*"May the bones of the hands and the bones of the fingers decay and decompose, of him who turns the pages of the **book of Daniel**, to find out the time of Daniel 9:24-27, and **may his memory rot from off the face of the earth forever.**"*

Within this prophesy of Daniel, he declared that Messiah would be cut off (killed) and there would be an end to the sacrificial system. This happened in the same epoch of Yahshua some forty years after His preaching the Kingdom of God and his subsequent death. The precise timeline of Daniel is alluding to the fall of Jerusalem, the destruction of the temple and exile into the Gentile nations. **With the crucifixion death of Messiah ben Efrayim**, the sacrificial offerings upon the altar in Jerusalem ceased. All these occurrences took place and can be authenticated in real living history. For this reason, Yahshua is proved beyond doubt to be that Messiah, who was cut off, but the elders of Israel denied of Yahshua's claim to be Moshiach who was sent to us as the appropriation for sin. The Rabbinic elders propagated this denial of His Messiah ship. From that time forth, it was forbidden for any Jew to believe in Yahshua despite volumes of scripturally sound doctrine, archaeological and historical truth!

**Anyone who had their eyes opened to the truth was banished from their flock. This is the reason that Rabbinical elders put out that curse**, so every Jew for the past years the people has followed in their same footsteps in beliefs and some doctrines of error, without the benefit of the Eternal words of truth written within the Tanakh. We do not use the Name of the Almighty loosely but we are to call upon His Name when addressing Him earnestly. The Jewish people have been given the beautiful Siddur, the daily prayer book for services. Yet this

book does not give the complete panoramic vision of God's program as does the entire Tanakh. God's judgment spoken by the word of the prophets had come to fruition. His Word is Holy, and is proven true, everlasting to all generations. Fear God, not men! For he is the One who holds your life in His hands, not mere mortals. Many teach their own man-made wisdom and instruct after the 'traditions' of men but not faithfully from the literal word of God, who has spoken in truth of Moshiach ben Efrayim often called ben Yosef. As the parable of Joseph in Egypt, whose son Ephraim was elevated to the first born son over the tribes of Israel according to the destiny placed upon his head by Jacob his father! This is a parable of the Moshiach, the one who was separated from his brothers that he might save all Israel, if you can discern it?

Two thousand years after his death, history has proved Yahshua's message of redemption. His message has filled the earth with the good news of the redemption of the blood of the Covenant of Atonement, that God has made a way to redeem the sons of men from the four corners of the earth and has kept His promise, that all righteous peoples might worship the Almighty, as the one true God of all souls! There is still the great redemptive harvest of souls that will come into effect in the end of days. This will be the fullness of God's redemptive plans for all humankind; at this time God will reveal His Moshiach to Judah, and they will see the one that was pierced. See Zechariah 12:10.

### **RABBI GAMALIEL A LEADER OF THE SANHEDRIN SPOKE TO THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL CONCERNING YAHSHUA**

**Acts 5:34-39** *'Then a leader stood up one in the Sanhedrin council a Pharisee named Gamaliel, a teacher of the law, who had a respected reputation among all the people, and he commanded to put the apostles outside for a little while. And said unto them, "You men of Israel, take heed to yourselves what you intend to do as touching these men. Before these days rose up Theudas, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: these were slain and all who obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nothing." After this man Judas of Galilee rose up in the days of the census taxing, and drew away much people after himself. He also perished; and all, who obeyed him, were dispersed. And now I say unto you, keep away from these men, and leave them alone; for if this plan or work be of men, it will come to nothing, but if it be of God, you cannot overthrow it; lest you be found even to fight against God.'*

### **THE 70 NATIONS OF THE EARTH MENTIONED AT SINAI**

Is it not true that millions of peoples, who were once serving false god's, have over the millennium come to believe in the Hebrew Bible and worship the God of Israel? Hasn't history

proved that Yahshua, was believed by multitudes of Jews, to be the son of David, and he has redeemed the elect from the nations, and no doubt, including a number from the 'lost tribes? These chosen from the Gentile Nations are those individuals who have come to believe in the God of the Hebrews brought by Yahshua a descendant of David. These called out ones have been purchased by the kinsmen Redeemer by his shed blood and has ushered them into a 'New Covenant' relationship with God as was prophesied. It is written, that Moshiah ben Joseph or Ephraim would achieve this ingathering of the nations! Also, there may soon come the day when the whole house of Judah and Israel will physically return to their own land, on the Mountains of Israel as foretold. The '**House of Judah**' and the '**House of Joseph**' are yet to become **one stick in God's hand**, for there are many more prophecies to bring to fruition at the end of the age to fulfil the will of God. All these things will develop in time according to all the precepts written in the word of the Almighty. He is the living Torah!

### **SALVATION OR (YAHSHUA) GOES FORTH AS A LIGHT TO GENTILE NATIONS – AS SCRIPTURE DECLARES – IT IS WRITTEN**

**Isaiah 42:1, 6-8** *"Behold My servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom My soul delighted; I have put My spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment (right ruling) **to the Gentiles**.<sup>6</sup> I the LORD have called you in righteousness, and will hold your hand, and will keep you, and give you for a **Covenant of the people, for a light of the Gentiles**; To open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house I Am the Lord: that is My name, My glory I will not give to another or My praise to graven images."*

**Isaiah 9:1-2** *"Nevertheless the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, when at the first he lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, and afterward did more grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, **in Galilee of the nations**. The people that **walked in darkness have seen a great light**: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, **upon them hath the light shined**."*

### **FULFILLMENT:**

**Matthew 4:15** *"The land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthalim, by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles;<sup>16</sup> The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up."*

**Malachi 1:11** *"For from the rising of the sun to it's going down **My name shall be great among the Gentile Nations**. (Goyim) In every place incense shall be offered to My Name as a pure offering; **For My Name shall be great among the nations**," Says the Lord of Hosts."*

**Isaiah 55:3-5** *"Incline your ear and come to Me. **Hear and your soul shall live!** I will make an everlasting Covenant with you, My unfailing kindness promised to David." (Alluding to the Moshiach, the Messianic son of David). See I have made him a commander of the peoples. Surely you will **summon nations you do not know, and nations that do not know you will hasten to you.** He will bring forth judgment (right ruling) to the Gentiles. (or nations.) He will not fail nor be discouraged, until He has established justice in the earth; **the coastlines shall wait for His Torah.**"*

**Isaiah 49:5-6** *"And now the LORD says, who formed me from the womb (birth of Moshiach ben Yosef -Yahshua) to be His Servant, To bring Jacob again back to him, So that (all) Israel is gathered to him. I shall be glorious in the eyes of the LORD; And my God shall be my strength, Indeed He says, "Is it too small a thing that you should be My servant to **raise up the tribes of Jacob** to restore the **preserved ones** (Notzrim) of Israel? (Judah and Joseph) I will also give you as **a light for the Gentiles** that My salvation (Yahshua) **be to the ends of the earth.**"*

**John 8:12** *'Then Jesus (Yahshua) spoke again unto them, saying, **I am the light of the world:** he that follows me, shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the **light of life.**'*

The Nations shall come to your light! Who is that great light? For the nations have come into the knowledge of the Messiah: and the God of the Jews. These now are able to read the Tanakh, but are in need of the authentic Hebraic teachings and precepts. Most Christians are yet to understand Hebraic precepts; However in the end days the Jews will teach the (**Ten men**) from the Nations and learn new doctrines, and these ones will make known the redemption of Yahshua! (See Zechariah 8:22, 23)

**THEN THE EYES OF THE HEBREWS WILL BE OPENED – ONE THAT DAY THEY WILL SEE THE HIDDEN MYSTERY OF MOSHIACH FIRST COMING AS BEN YOSEF – HE WILL RETURN AS KING MESSIAH BEN DAVID**

**Zechariah 12:10** *"I will pour on the house of David, and on the inhabitants of Yerushalayim, the spirit of grace and of supplication; and they **will look to Me whom they have pierced;** and they shall mourn for him, as one **mourns for his only son,** and will grieve bitterly for him as one grieves for **his firstborn.**" ( B'Kor - firstborn-ling).*

**Isaiah 30:19-21** *"The people shall dwell in Zion at Yerushalayim; Jerusalem. You shall weep no more. He will be gracious to you at the sound of your cry; when He hears it, He will answer you. Though the Lord gives you the bread of adversity and the water of affliction, **yet your***

**teachers** will not be moved into a corner any more, but your eyes shall see your teachers. Your ears shall hear a word behind you saying, **“This is the way, walk Ye in it, whenever you turn to the right or turn to the left.”**

**Ezekiel 36:24-28** *“For I will take you from among the nations, and gather you out of all the countries, and I will bring you into your own land. Then I will sprinkle clean water upon you, and you shall be clean from all your filthiness, and from all your idols.” I will give you a new heart and put a new spirit within you; and I will take away your heart of stone out of your flesh, and I will give you a heart of flesh. And I will put My spirit within you, and cause you to walk in My statutes, you shall keep My judgments, and do them. You shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers, **you shall be My people and I will be your God.**”*

**John 4:21-26** (Yahshua) *‘Jesus said to her, “Woman, believe me, the hour is coming when you shall neither worship the Father in this mountain nor at Jerusalem. You worship what you do not know; we (Jews) know what we worship, **for salvation is of the Jews.** But the hour is coming, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and truth, for the Father seeks such to worship Him. God is a spirit and those who worship Him must worship in spirit and in truth.” The woman said to him, “I know that Messiah is coming, who is called the (Anointed One.) When He has come, he will tell us all things.” Yahshua said to her, **“I who speak to you, am He.”***

### **THE APOSTATE CHURCH AND THE AUTHENTIC CHURCH.**

There is an apostate Church that has hijacked the true Messianic faith, even from the beginning! Even so, we are speaking in this context about the authentic Talmidim or disciples who were following Yahshua and his Torah based doctrines. **Let us understand the difference!** These faithful people, both Jews and Gentile believers were also tortured, burnt alive and fed to the lions because they would not bow down to Caesar or to the dictates of the Roman religion nor did they accept the false religion of the pantheon of gods, who bought humanity into their pagan solar calendar deceptively masquerade as ‘Christians.’ Therefore, Israel understand that the Messianic faithful authentic followers of Yahshua, who are made up of both Jews and Gentiles **do not worship statues or bow down to idols** as it is practiced in the religion of Rome, and continues to be carried out even through to these modern times. However, the (Ger Tzadok) righteous Christians, are the true faithful called out (Notzrim) from the nations of the world and have been grafted in to the olive tree of Israel; these are not attached to the empires of men. The Judeo/Christian faithful multitude came forth by faith in the Biblical God of the Hebrews, and read the same Mosaic Torah and the brit HaDashah, the New Covenant Bible; these

ones fulfill the promise given to Abraham; that he would be “**A father of many nations**” and his descendants (Ephraim meaning fruitful) as the sand of the sea and as the stars of the heavens. God’s Word is faithful and true from everlasting to everlasting! Amen.

### **ABRAHAM’S BLESSING OF A MULTITUDE OF NATIONS AS STARS OF HEAVEN AND THE DUST OF THE EARTH**

**Genesis 22:15-18** *“The Angel of God called to Abraham out of the heavens the second time, and said, “I have sworn by Myself, says the Lord; because you have done this thing, and have not withheld your son, your only one; that in blessing I will bless you, and in multiplying **I will multiply your seed like the stars of the heavens**, and as the sand which is upon the seashore. Your seed shall possess the gate of His enemies. **In your seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed**, because you have obeyed My voice.”*

The numbers of Jews in the world today do not fulfil this Covenant promise spoken to Abraham or to Joseph by his father Jacob! That his descendants would become a multitude of nations! Unless we accept these authentic believers in the God of Israel, have been re-grafted back into His redemption plan! Through the persecution of the apostate Church, no wonder from that time period, most Jews rejected this renewed Covenant!

For a multitude of millions of peoples from every nation tribe and tongue, has been grafted of the Olive tree, by faith as Abraham. **I have made you a father of many nations!** Yet, for many, they continued to incorporate their old pagan practices, deities and idols! However, this fact does not change the truth of who Yahshua was, and is! Furthermore, after the rejection of this Hebrew who was called Yahshua – translated as Salvation, he was first Hellenized then Romanized and thereafter Anglicized. If one accepts Yahshua’s claim and recognizes him as Moshiach ben Joseph often called Ephraim; one will see that he has assembled a remnant from the nations, both Jews and Gentiles for those called by God. These altogether; have become a multitude of people in the nations: as stars of heaven and fulfils the promised to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. Thereafter the seed of the two horns of Ephraim and Manasseh would push out the peoples to the furthest parts of the earth. Praise Yah, for He has fulfilled all that was spoken. At this time in history, we are waiting with great anticipation, for the time of the re-appearance of Moshiach, when He will restore our lives, by gathering all Israel from all the nations, and bring us back to our own land, and so we will dwell on earth... until the New Jerusalem comes down; May it be so!

**Romans 11:15** *“For if the Jewish people being cast away is the reconciling of the world, what will **their acceptance be but life from the dead?**” <sup>25</sup> For I do not desire brethren, that you should be ignorant of this mystery, lest you Gentiles should be wise in your own opinion, that*

*blindness **in part** has happened to Israel until the fullness of the Gentiles has come in and so **all Israel will be saved as it is written.***"

The apostle Paul from the tribe of Benjamin was referring to these verses in the Tanakh, alluding to the concept of the fullness of a multitude of the Gentiles. **The blindness in part** i.e. that part is not being able to spiritually '**see or discern**' that Yahshua was the Moshiah ben Efrayim sent to Zion. Even so, the Jewish people have a destiny and are beloved of God; as they come under the Covenant of Moshe, so all Israel will be saved! That is the believing Jews who have held fast and faithful to the one true God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and are beloved for the sake of the Fathers; as well as the faithful remnant of the New Covenant people of the nations!

- 1: **Abraham** married a Gentile
- 2: **Joseph** married a Gentile
- 3: **Moses** married a Gentile
- 4: **David** married a Gentile
- 5: **Boaz** married a Gentile
- 6: **Yahshua** betrothed a Gentile bride from the nations.

Some of the most prominent figures in Bible history, married women outside of the Hebrew faith! Why was this? This is a mystery or (sod) revealing a typology of Moshiah, who would take his bride from the nations, some most assuredly being from the lost tribes, scattered in the nations, and thereafter, it is written; that God would restore the blessing upon the Jewish people and remove the blindness from their eyes to see Moshiah, the corner stone. Thereby, prophesy will have been fulfilled according to God's word. Redemption has been extended also to the nations, through the atoning blood of Moshiah ben Yosef. The servant of Israel, called Yahshua by his disciples, has accomplished this! How is it possible that the Jewish people, the keepers of the Torah did not perceive through the Scriptures that this was God's plan for all the peoples He created for His name? Is He the God of the Jews only? Not at all, but also the 70 nations represented at Sinai, at the giving of His Torah and Commandments.

The prophets explain why the Hebrew people were blinded to this great redemptive work, not only for the children of Israel, but for all humanity. We understand that Moshiah ben Yosef will return in the office of the King, Moshiah ben David, and will descend from heaven to judge the wicked and bring in the Kingdom of God. Nevertheless, He will not shed his blood again as he did in the office of ben Yosef. Planting and reaping! The planting on earth came with ben Yosef, and with ben David HaMelech - comes the harvest, of reaping all those called of God from all nations! Both Jew and Bible believing Gentiles, called out as a remnant from the nations of the earth for those who have received the truth of the One true God of the Hebrew

Biblical Scriptures! These are the people who will love the God of Israel and keep His Commandments these Judeo Christians will go on to observe the final Feast of Tabernacles or Succot with the seventy nations of the Kingdom of God as prophesied! See Zechariah 14:16

### **GOD IS THE CREATOR AND FATHER ALL NATIONS WHO TO LOVE HIM**

***Isaiah 56:3 -7*** “Let no foreigner who has bound himself to the Lord say, ” The Lord will surely exclude Me from his people.” And let not any eunuch complain, “ I am only a dry tree.” For this is what the Lord “To the eunuchs who keep My Sabbaths, who choose what pleases me and holds fast to My Covenant - to them I will give within My temple and it's walls a memorial, and a name better than sons and daughters: I will give them an everlasting name that will not be cut off. And sons of strangers (ben Necar) who bind themselves to the Lord to serve him, to love the name of the Lord, and to worship him, all who keep the Sabbath without desecrating it and who hold fast to My Covenants – these I will bring to My holy mountain and give them joy in My house of prayer. Their burnt offerings and sacrifices will be accepted on my altar. **My house will be called a house of prayer for all nations.**”

If Yahshua also known as Jesus to the world were an imposter as many claim, surely he would have saved himself from the most agonizing torture of the Roman crucifixion. As he was being nailed to that wooden stake, would he not have reneged on his claim as redeemer sent by God to Israel as a Boaz, a kinsman Redeemer? Surely, He would have acknowledged his deception as a pretender and averted this diabolical inhumane crucifixion. Many Rabbis concur that He is a prophet, but one cannot be a prophet and a blatant liar at the same time. He either is who He says He is, or He is a liar and a deceiver and the worst of all men! You choose which is true?

Yet, this Priest in the order of Melchizedek, willingly gave up his life whilst in excruciating agony and forgave his killers. Who would do this - an imposter and a liar? No, this is not the selfless actions or the character of a liar or a false deceiver. This category of people would have confessed their deception and saved themselves from an excruciation death and all for nothing. Yet history has retold his story from generation to generation for over two thousand years. His life story is the most well known historic event of all time, for all peoples. He is the most prominent and loved Jew of all mankind to every nation, tribe and tongue

At that time in history, Yahshua fulfilled the role of the suffering servant the Lamb of God, who took away the sin of the world; this is the one sent to Zion to turn the transgressions in Jacob! At this hour of human history, we await the fulfillment to come, when He returns as Messianic

King, coming with the clouds of Angelic host to judge the earth for its sin and usher in the everlasting Kingdom. He will reign as King Moshiach ben David and will sit at the right hand of the Eternal Father of all human kind! He will re appear as the Rabbinic scholars attest to these two comings of Moshiach; for they say; **that He will re-appear!**

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** *Misrash Nistaro De Raahbi. **Moshiach ben Efrayim will appear**, and if worthy, Moshiach ben David will come. That first **Moshiach will be killed**, and the Jewish people will mourn. As it is written, then they shall look towards Me whom (the nations) have thrust through. And they shall mourn for him.” Zech 12:10. “Then God will reveal Moshiach ben David. At first, the Jewish people will want to investigate saying, “You are a liar because **Moshiach has already been killed**, and there will never be another!” Moshiach will be despised and rejected by men ... Isaiah 53, so he will hide again, as it is written, **he was like one who hides his face from us.** (ibid.) Moshiach will then **re appear** As it is written, “and behold one like **the Son of man** came with clouds of heaven” See Daniel 7:13-14*

The verse is recorded in Isaiah 53, could not be referring to the people of Israel as it is insisted upon by the rabbinic elders. It is clearly referring a single man, the son and descendant of David. Not David's son Solomon as he was not the Moshiach. But this speaks about Moshiach ben Yosef who would die for the nation to atone for the sins of Mankind. God's High priest who paid the price of redemption through willingly shedding His own Holy blood to bring God's children back into relationship with Him: as it was before the fall from God's grace in the Garden of Gan Eden!

***Zechariah 12:10*** “And I will pour upon the House of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: **and they shall look upon Me whom they have pierced**, and they shall mourn for him, **as one mourns for his only son**, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness **for his firstborn.**” (Ephraim was given first born status).

The Jewish people are anticipating the coming of Moshiach ben David the King, whilst the Christians are expecting the return of Jesus imminently. Surely the expected Messiah will be the same redeemer for both peoples whom God created to worship Him. The Christians encountered Moshiach ben Yosef, the ‘Son of Man’ as the priest, and redeemer. At that time, some elders of the Sanhedrin did not receive him, so his message went to the nations as was prophesied. At the end of days, as King and Judge, he will redeem the Jewish people as prophesied. He will gather all those true tzadok Gentiles and he will reveal himself to all Israel, for a remnant of believers from every nation, who accept the God of Israel and are grafted into God's Covenant and are awaiting the coming of the King Moshiach. If the Jewish nation

accepts this authentic interpretation of Scriptural doctrine, then all Israel should rejoice, for our God has been faithful to His word and sent Moshiach ben Yosef as He proclaimed. Meanwhile we await the imminent re-appearance of King Moshiach to usher in the Everlasting Kingdom of the Eternal Creator, God Almighty. May He Be Glorified By All Nations! Amen!

### GOD HAS TWO WHO WITNESS OF HIM

God has **Two** witnesses who testify for Him. **Two** trees in the garden of Eden - The **Two** celestial lights - the sun and the moon - **Two** human creatures Adam and Eve - male and female - **Two** that witness – Moshe of the law, and Eliyahu the Prophet of the Ruach - **Two** comings of Moshiah, ben Yosef and Moshiach ben David - **Two** houses of Israel - Judah and Yosef - **Two** exiles – of Israel and Judah - **Two** olive branches - **Two** kingdoms - North and South - **Two** stone tablets of the Commandments - **Two** biblical peoples - The Jews of the Torah Covenant of Moshe - and the true Kehilah who witness the New Covenant of Moshiach ben Yosef. **Two** sticks in his hand - **Two** loaves of challah on Shabbat - **Two** candles lit on Shabbat. Baruch HaShem - Praise The Almighty!

At that time all who accept him shall exalt Elohim together, for God's word is faithful and true to all generations. How blessed are we to know Moshiach ben David the King is almost here and we do not have to await ben Yosef to come first as he has already performed a priestly service to his God, the Holy One blessed Be He! We are now ready for the brightness of Moshiach ben David's coming! If the Jewish nation does not accept the weight of this historical, biblical and Rabbinic writings which has established a great weight of evidence; and been proven beyond a doubt that Yahshua was the seed and descendant of King David. Many have not accepted the biblical bona fide atonement to ratify the blood Covenant. We are warned that the Word of the Almighty is true and we are to trust only in God's words, He has the power to give eternal life, and not through any man made prescriptions! He is our maker above time and space, He has ordained these Scriptures for those who would read and believe thereby, they will **merit eternal life!**

As a mitzvot, it would be notable and honourable task for the true Tzadoks of our time, to reclaim this international Israelite of Hebrew heritage from the Tribe of Judah, and descendant from the seed of our beloved King David. He is from the tribes of Israel and one of our own kinsman, who merits being embraced back into the household of Israel! Even more so, we need to reinterpret the New Testament Scriptures in the light of a Judaic understanding of what Yahshua actually taught from the biblical scriptures, the Torah and Tanakh, emanating from the cradle of his Hebraic inheritance. Yahshua was born a Jew, lived as a Jew observing the Jewish festivals and he died bravely as a Jew defying Rome by not bowing to their commands.

He was such a Mench!

His Midrash was taken directly from the Tanakh, the Law of Moshe, the word of the prophets and the writings, he did not speak from the New Testament; rather he spoke it into being, albeit that it has been translated for the nations for their redemption for those who believe. Down throughout the ages the Holy Scriptures has been read throughout the Gentile world, that all may know the true Elohim of Israel, mankind's Creator and King! And the house of Elohim will be a house of prayer for all nations. ( Isaiah 56:7)

Yahshua has taught the world Torah and now it's time for the nations to reveal Yosef their brother who has been hidden amongst the Gentiles as was Joseph in Egypt! Despised and rejected, separated from his brothers that through the grace and mercy of God, **that He may save all Israel!** Baruch Ha Shem! May peace be upon all Israel and the nations who accept the God of Israel! The desire of all men will be one and the same. God's redemption of humanity has been offered to everyone who believes in the Biblical God and is looking for the coming Moshiach Judge and King! Almighty Everlasting Father our Creator has given us the book of His Covenants and Laws written down in the Holy Scriptures for all nations and peoples who keep His Commandments - You shall love the Lord your Elohim with all your heart with all your mind and with all your strength.

**Jeremiah 3:17-19** *"At that time they shall call Yerushalayim the throne of the Lord, and **all the nations shall be gathered unto it**, to the name of the Lord, to Jerusalem; neither shall they walk any more after the stubbornness of their evil heart. In those days the **House of Judah** shall walk with the **House of Israel**, they shall come together out of the land of the north to the land that I have given for an inheritance to your fathers."*

**Isaiah 66:18-20** *"For I know their works and their thoughts: it shall come, **that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come, and see My glory.** And I will set a sign among them, and I will send those that escape of them unto the nations, to Tarshish, Pul, and Lud, that draw the bow, to Tubal, and Javan, to the isles afar off, that have not heard My fame, neither have seen My glory; and they shall declare **My glory among the Gentiles** (interpreted as Nations.) And they shall bring all your brethren for an offering unto the Lord out of all nations upon horses, and in chariots, and in litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to My holy mountain Jerusalem, says the Lord as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the Lord.'*

## MOSHIACH IS COMING SOON

**Daniel 7:13-14** “I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the **Son of man came with the clouds of heaven**, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him, and there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.” (Note: The son of man, is given the Glory a Kingdom and Dominion).

**Mark 14:60-62** “And the high priest stood up in the midst and asked Yahshua, saying, “Do you answer nothing? What is it these men testify against you?” But he kept silent and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, saying to him, “Are you the Moshiach, the **Son of the Blessed?**” Yahshua said, “I am. You will see the **Son of Man sitting at the right hand of the power and coming with the clouds of heaven.**”

**Psalms 132:13-18** “For the LORD has chosen Zion; He has desired it for His habitation: ‘This is My resting-place forever; here will I dwell; for I have desired it. I will abundantly bless her provision; I will give her needy bread in plenty. Her priests also will I clothe with salvation; and her saints shall shout aloud for joy. There will I make a horn to shoot up unto David, there have I ordered a lamp for mine anointed. His enemies will I clothe with shame; but upon himself shall his crown shine.’”

## RESTORATION OF JUDAH APPOINTED FOR HONOUR AND PRAISE

**Zephaniah 3:16-20** “In that day, it will be said to Jerusalem, “Don't be afraid, Zion. Don't let your hands be slack.” The LORD, your God, is in the midst of you, a mighty one who will save. He will rejoice over you with joy. He will rest in his love. He will rejoice over you with singing, those who are sad for the appointed feasts, I will remove from you. They are a burden and a reproach to you. Behold, at that time I will deal with all those who afflict you, and I will save those who are lame, and gather those who were driven away. I will give them praise and honour, whose shame has been in all the earth. At that time will I bring you in, and at that time will I gather you; for I will give you honour and praise among all the peoples of the earth, when I bring back your captivity before your eyes, says the LORD.”

**Joel 2:23 -27,29-32** “Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the LORD your God: for he has given you the former rain moderately, and he will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month. <sup>27</sup>, And ye shall know that I am in the midst

of Israel and that I am the LORD your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed. And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out My spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions: <sup>29</sup>, And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out My spirit.' And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the LORD shall be delivered: for in Mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD has said, and in the remnant whom the LORD shall call."

**Hebrews 12:22-29** "But you have come to Mount Zion, and to the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to innumerable multitudes of angels, to the general assembly and assembly of the firstborn who are enrolled in heaven, to God the Judge of all, to the spirits of just men made perfect, to **Yahshua the mediator of a New Covenant**, and to the blood of sprinkling that speaks better than that of Abel-Hevel. See that you don't refuse him who speaks. For if they didn't escape when they refused him who warned on the earth, how much more will we not escape who turn away from him who warns from heaven, whose voice shook the earth then, but now he has promised, saying, "Yet once more I will shake not only the earth, but also the heavens." This phrase, "Yet once more," signifies the removing of those things that are shaken, as of things that have been made, that those things which are not shaken may remain. Therefore, receiving a Kingdom that can't be shaken, let us have grace, through which we serve God acceptably, with reverence and awe, for our God is a consuming fire."

**Hebrews 10:9-17** 'Then he has said, "Behold, I have come to do your will." He takes away the first that he may establish the second, by which we will have been sanctified through the **offering of the body of Yahshua the Messiah once for all**. Every Kohen priest indeed stands day by day serving and often offering the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins, but he, **when he had offered one sacrifice for sins forever, sat down on the right hand of God**; from that time waiting until his enemies are made the footstool of his feet. For by one offering he has perfected forever those who are being sanctified. The Holy Spirit also testifies to us, for after saying, "This is the Covenant that I will make with them. 'After those days,' says the Lord, 'I will put my laws on their heart, I will also write them on their mind,'" then he says, "I will remember their sins and their iniquities no more."

**Revelation 22:16** 'I Am the root and the **offspring of David** the Bright and Morning Star."

**Revelation 1:4-8** "Grace be unto you, and peace, from Him who is, and who was, and who is to come; and from the seven Spirits who are before His throne, And from (Yahshua Moshiah) Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and **the first begotten of the dead**, and the prince of

the kings of the earth. Unto him who loved us, **and washed us from our sins in his own blood**, and has made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion forever and ever. Amen. Behold, he comes with clouds; and every eye shall see him **and they also which pierced him** and all the tribes of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so Amen! "I am the (**Alef and the Tav**,) Alpha and Omega, (the **4th** word, on the first line of B'reshit or Genesis) the beginning and the end, says the Lord, who is, and who was, and who is to come."

**Zechariah 2:10-13** "Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion: for, behold, I am coming, I will dwell in the midst of thee, say's the Lord. And many 'Gentile' nations shall be joined to the LORD in that day, and shall become My people, and I will dwell in your midst, and you shall know the LORD of Hosts has sent Me unto you, (Moshiach) the **Lord shall inherit Judah a His portion** in the Holy land, and will again choose Jerusalem. Be silent, all flesh, before the Lord, He is roused Himself up out of His Holy habitation."

**Psalms 102: 13,16, 21-22** "Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon Zion: for the time to favour her, yea the set time, is come, For thy servants take pleasure in her stones, and favour the dust thereof. So the nations shall fear the name of the LORD, and all the kings of the earth thy glory. <sup>16</sup> When the LORD shall build up Zion, he shall appear in his glory. <sup>21</sup>, To declare the Name of the LORD in Zion, and His praise in Jerusalem; When the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the LORD."

**Isaiah 2:1-5** The Word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem. <sup>2</sup> And it shall be, in the last days the mountain of Jehovah's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow into it. <sup>3</sup> And many people shall go and say, Come, and let us go to the mountain of Jehovah, to the house of the God of Jacob. And He will teach us of His ways, and we will walk in His paths. For out of Zion shall go out the Law, and the Word of Jehovah from Jerusalem. <sup>4</sup> And He shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks. Nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. <sup>5</sup> O house of Jacob, come and let us walk in the light of Jehovah.

**PRAISE BE TO THE ALMIGHTY –  
LET US PREPARE FOR THE COMING OF THE KING  
MOSHIACH BEN DOVID THAT WE MAY BE FOUND WORTHY  
TO ENTER THE ETERNAL KINGDOM.**

# *The Two Witnesses*



*Ben Yosef*  
*Ben David*



**THE**  
**TWO WITNESSES**

**BEN YOSEF**  
**AND**  
**BEN DAVID**

**INSIGHTS FROM A HEBREW PERSPECTIVE FOR  
GOD'S COVENANT PEOPLE**

**BOOK THREE**

# THE TWO WITNESSES

## MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF – MOSHIACH BEN DAVID

Mankind is standing at the juncture of an awesome event with the magnitude to impact all peoples on the face of the earth. The destiny of mankind is foretold in the Holy writings and could be about to be unleashed upon this generation. This event is the coming of the King Moshiach ben David, who will usher in the Messianic Kingdom. Through the Holy writings the Almighty reveals to an unbelieving world, that He is the one true God of all creation. He alone is able to redeem the sons of men! The Bible or Tanakh is a unique set of books, which contain hundreds of prophecies that can be proven through historical events, which have, and will come to pass according to all that has been written. This is one of the strategies God uses to confirm the Tanakh, as an authentic account of the history and destiny of Israel and the world. The purpose of prophecy is to reveal through a literal demonstration that God knows the beginning and the end of a matter. The Almighty is transcendent, above and beyond time and space; He is the author of the universe. God justifies Himself by bringing to pass all that has been prophesied, so mankind might believe in Him. This is God's ultimate purpose, that the children of men might be redeemed so all mankind may glorify God who made man to dwell upon the face of the earth.

Prophecy is an unquestionable sign and delivers substantial proof that the Hebrew Biblical Scriptures, written some thousands of years before an event takes place, prove beyond a shadow of doubt that these writings can be trusted and they emanate from a divine source. They separate the false and idolatrous religions from the way of truth. The desired result is that all who read will marvel and come to faith in the Almighty who created all souls and gives life to each one.

***Proverbs 2:1-6*** “My son, ***if you will receive my words*** and hide my commandments with you, so that you attend to wisdom, you shall extend your heart to understanding; yea, if you cry after knowledge and lift up your voice for understanding; if you seek her as silver, and search for her as for hidden treasures, then you shall understand the fear of God and ***find the knowledge of God. For the Eternal One gives wisdom and out of His mouth comes knowledge and understanding.***

***He lays up sound wisdom for the righteous; he is a shield to those who walk uprightly. He keeps the paths of judgment and guards the way of His Godly ones.” ( Chacyid )***

Within the Tanakh, there are numerous predictions concerning the coming of the Moshiach. The sages down through the generations have understood these concepts and may discern spiritual insights and knowledge which in many cases have been written cryptically, some in parables. Some hidden mysteries are deliberately concealed for a purpose. Even so, throughout the Tanakh there are hundreds of passages regarding the event of the coming of Moshiach; so there would be no doubt in regard to his identity when he made an appearance. He would reveal truth, and bring redemption to Israel and to all the nations!

In many Biblical passages, there may be more than one application for a verse; these are to be discerned as types, parables, allegories or typologies etc. These modes of understanding Scripture are called the Pardes, which refer to the **P'Shat**, **Remez**, **Derash** or the **Sod**, whereby Scriptures can be interpreted through four different levels. The first method is called the '**P'shat**,' which is the literal or plain sense meaning, often as being relevant to Israel at that particular time the prophets had declared, or as a historical storyline. A further interpretation is the '**Remez**,' hint or typology to illuminate a verse sometimes spoken in a parable. Still another form of Biblical interpretation is the '**Derash**,' or '**Midrash**,' which means to seek out and research as an exposition and explore the writer's intent. This method is to divide the word of Scripture rightly and discern the truth. This includes the metaphorical, illustration, typology or alluding to a certain theme of a future happening. The fourth application which may be applied to the Holy Scriptures is the '**Sod**.' The Holy Scriptures have been written by the hand of Hebrew people, the Israelite Kings, prophets and scribes; yet there is to be discovered a deep and **mystical revelation** to be unearthed within the pages of the Tanakh. This can only be discerned through much study and with the help of the Ruach HaKodesh. These deep mysteries are hidden from the mainstream, that only a person who strives to gain understanding of His majesty and glory will find the deep things of the knowledge of the Divine Being Blessed Be He.

These interpretations also include the mystery of numbers coded within the Bible known as the Gematria. This takes much study to unearth the precious wisdom that only the dedicated or the devout Tzadok persons might uncover. Even as one seeks out precious gems from the depths of the earth, so it is with these profound truths hidden within the pages of the Torah, N'vi'im the prophets, and K'tuvim the writings. May the unveiling of the eyes of our understanding be opened, to reveal the pearls of wisdom regarding the mysteries that pertain to Life!

In ancient times, some prophetic utterances were pronounced regarding Israel's immediate or current predicament. However, many passages can have dual applications, or even layers or revelation alluding to events of that time or something yet to come. In some instances, these events which have taken place will also reoccur in a similar way in a future era; others are

hidden mysteries yet to be revealed. Finally, some events are to take place at a pre-designated time in the future and are beyond our scope of understanding! At this time we are searching out the verses contained within the Hebrew Scriptures, which are focusing on the subject of the personage of the long awaited Moshiach, and the fulfillment in end of days of the coming of Moshiach ben David the King!

## **THY WORD IS A LAMP UNTO MY FEET** **AND A LIGHT UNTO MY PATH**

### **THE SAGES WRITE ABOUT THE MOSHIACH IN THE THIRTEEN PRINCIPALS OF FAITH**

**‘In the ‘Siddur’ Jewish Prayer book’**

The belief in a coming Moshiach is a deeply entrenched and a central theme of the Jewish religion. Quote from - Ramban Maimonadees;

***“I believe with perfect faith in the coming of the Moshiach, and though he tarries,  
I will wait daily for his coming.”***

This study is being presented for those who are zealous to understand the mysteries of the ages and look towards the days of the coming of the King Moshiach ben David. May He come speedily in our days! The Tanakh is filled with scores of prophecies on the subject of the coming of Moshiach. The Hebrew people have been given substantial indication and evidences throughout the Holy writings regarding his commission and destiny. There were specific conditions that he must fulfill if he is to be proclaimed as **the long awaited Moshiach**. Not simply an anointed person who may appear in any generation, and may be called Moshiach; but **the Anointed one** of whom it has been written. God's people have been given many detailed descriptions so the readers would not be deceived when the authentic Moshiach appears to Israel. This person has to qualify by measuring up to numerous Scriptural references foretelling his commission, and his life, acts and miracles. His life would be exemplary proof and demonstrate unshakable evidence that he would indeed fulfill all that has been written of him if he was to be accepted as the Moshiach!

## RABBINIC COMMENTARY OF BIBLICAL TEXTS

**RABBI'S QUOTE: Misrash Nistaros De Raahbi; (pg 254)** *"Moshiach ben Efrayim will appear and if worthy Moshiach ben David will come. That first Moshiach will be killed, and the Jewish people will mourn. As it is written,' then they shall look towards Me whom the (they) nations have thrust through. And they shall mourn for him." See Zechariah 12:10, Then God will reveal Moshiach ben David. At first, the Jewish people will want to investigate, saying, "You are a liar, because Moshiach has already been killed, and there will never be another!" Moshiach will be despised and rejected by men (Isaiah 53) so he will hide again, as it is written he was like one who hides his face from us.' (ibid.) Moshiach will then re appear. As it is written, and behold one like the Son of man comes with clouds of heaven.'*  
See Daniel 7:13-14

Note: that in the writings of the Rabbinic elders seen above, affirm that they believe that Moshiach will be killed, then will **re appear** according to the writings of the elders and Rabbinic Sages. This fact is not generally known by the majority of the Jewish people and they are not taught by their leaders this concept of the Messiah.

Our Rabbis and Sages have had some difficulty interpreting the complexity of the messianic scenario. Many of the writings down through the centuries have given rise to speculatively considering that there are probably **'two' dual Messianic commissions**. This concept evolved to make sense of the many passages that seem contradictory. Within the pages of the Tanakh, the description of the function that Moshiach would fulfil is clearly defined. However, there appears to be an anomaly, as the prophet's record two very different portrayals of him. One depiction is a graphic narration of a humble and meek suffering servant, who would be rejected, afflicted and killed at the hands of men. It is understood that if Israel was not worthy, then this lowly Moshiach ben Yosef would be born first as a man, a descendant of King David. The Sages' writings, demonstrate their belief that the death of the Moshiach ben Yosef, the servant priest would precede the coming of the Moshiach David HaMelech, the King.

Conversely, the second depiction of Moshiach is that if Israel were worthy, then he would appear with the clouds of heaven as the king and judge - Moshiach ben David, (son of David) and he would redeem the people of Israel and punish their enemies. These verses speak of a great king appointed by God who will reign on David's throne forever and he will also establish the everlasting kingdom. This depiction is that of a divinely appointed king Moshiach who is sent of God from HaShamayim or heaven. He is destined to sit at the right hand of God according to the Jewish Elders. Yahshua is not God the Father - but the Moshiach, His Son and redeemer of whom it is written, is seated at the right hand of God upon His throne!

**MOSHIACH BEN DAVID, WILL BE THE KING AND JUDGE OVER ALL THE PEOPLES  
OF THE EARTH - HE WILL BRING PEACE AND REIGN AS KING MESSIAH.**

The second Messianic scenario is that Moshiach the king will suddenly appear with a mighty sound of the Shofar HaGadol, and the whole earth will see it together. If **'this'** Moshiach ben David had already been revealed in his majestic glory, descending out of heaven with his melakim or angels, we would have certainly known about this epic event. It would not be possible for the nation of Israel and all the inhabitants of the earth to miss such an awe-inspiring occurrence of the coming in Glory of the King and Judge who will restore all Israel and reign over his children forever. Heaven forbid; may it never be so! It is written that David's throne is established and will endure forever!

**Psalms 89:26-29, 33-37** *"He shall cry unto Me, You are my Father and my God, and the Rock of my Salvation." Also I will make him, My firstborn, (B'Kor) the highest of the kings of the earth. My mercy will I keep for him for evermore and My Covenant shall stand firm with him. His seed (Messiah) also will I make to endure forever and his throne as the days of heaven. (Throne of Moshiach) My covenant I will not break, nor alter the word that has gone out of my lips. Once I have sworn by My Holiness; I will not lie to David: His seed shall endure forever, and his throne as the sun before Me; It shall be established forever like the moon, even as the faithful witness in the heavens. 33-36 "Nevertheless my loving-kindness will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail my covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips. Once I have sworn by My holiness that I will not lie to David. His SEED shall endure forever, as his throne as the sun before me."*

David's sovereign reign of the kingdom of Israel in the natural came to an end at the fall of Israel; therefore we can confirm that this Scripture is referring to David's seed, the Branch who would be his descendant and the promised Messiah. Therefore, the truth has surely been established that Moshiach ben David has not yet appeared! For it is written that he will redeem Israel, punish her enemies, judge mankind, rebuild the temple and set up the everlasting Kingdom which ultimately would bring peace on earth. Even further proof of this fact is highlighted by the reality that there is no peace on earth and the lion is yet to lay down with the lamb. Therefore, let us conclude that this event has not yet taken place and Bnei Israel is still waiting daily for the appearance of Moshiach ben David our King. Let us establish a foundation and continue to study these matters pertaining to the one whom it is written. May we discover what our ancient sages have deciphered regarding Moshiach ben David the King, so we are able to prepare ourselves to be living righteous lives worthy of our redemption at the hour of his coming!

**Daniel 7:13-14** “I was watching in the night vision, and behold, One like **the Son of man**, coming with the clouds of heaven! He came to the Ancient of Days and bought him near before Him. Then to him was given dominion and glory and a kingdom that all peoples, nations and languages should serve him. His dominion is an **everlasting dominion**, which will not pass away, and his kingdom the one which shall not be destroyed.”

**Jeremiah 23:5** “Behold, the days are coming,” says the LORD “That I will raise to David a righteous branch; a King shall reign and prosper, and execute judgment and righteousness in the earth. **In his days Yehudah will be saved and Yisrael will dwell safely.**”

**Zechariah 8:3-6** “Thus says the LORD, **I am returned unto Zion**, and will dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and Jerusalem shall be called a city of truth; and the mountain of the LORD of hosts the holy mountain. Thus say’s the LORD of hosts; there shall yet old men and old women dwell in the streets of Jerusalem and every man with his staff in his hand for very age. And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls playing in the streets thereof. Thus says the LORD of hosts; If it be marvelous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in these days, **it will be also be marvelous in mine eyes? Says the LORD of hosts.**”

The list of Scriptures on the following page, describing the commission of Moshiach ben David the King of Israel, which can be identified through the writings from the Torah, N’vi’im the prophets, and K’tuvim the writings. We will read about the one who in the end days would appear from heaven as a majestic personage, who will restore Israel and judge the inhabitants of the earth and usher in the kingdom of God! Let us continue to unravel this mystery! Read each word slowly, absorb and ponder, know and understand the truth of the everlasting Torah that the Almighty communicated to His people. God’s words are faithful and true and not one will fail. Believe our God and not man! He is faithful and true to all generations.

**Zechariah 6:12-13** “Then speak to him saying, ‘Thus says the LORD of hosts saying: “Behold, the man whose name is the **branch**! (Zemah a term used for Messiah) From his place he shall branch out, and He shall build the temple of the LORD; yes he shall build the temple of the LORD. He shall bear the glory, **and shall sit and rule on his throne; so he shall be a priest on his throne**, (as King) and the counsel of peace shall be between them both.”

King David was not a priest but his descendant Moshiach the BRANCH holds the destiny of the anointed priesthood, and also the promise of the scepter ruler ship of the reigning King.

## A PROFILE OF MOSHIACH BEN DAVID

### THE COMING KING MOSHIACH

#### A BIBLICAL PROFILE OF HIS ROLE AND COMMISSION

- *He appears as son of man coming in clouds of heaven.* **Daniel 7:9**
- *He will raise the Tabernacle of David, which has fallen.* **Amos 9:11**
- *He will execute judgment upon the earth; all mankind will appear before him.*  
**Isaiah 11:1-5**
- *He will rebuild the temple in Jerusalem.* **Zechariah 6:1**
- *He will gather all who await his coming re-gather the tribes.* **Isaiah 11:12**
- *He will be the Lion from the tribe of Judah.* **Genesis 49:9**
- *He will restore the Kingdom of Zion.* **Zechariah 8:1**
- *He will be anointed perform the will of God, he will possess the nation* **Palms 2:1**
- *He will redeem the dead from the grave.* **Daniel 12:2**
- *He will set up the eternal Kingdom of God.* **Daniel 2: 4**
- *He will set up David's throne and rule over the nations as the spiritual King over all the earth.* **Psalms 89:3,33**

**2 Samuel 7:12-14** *"When your days are fulfilled and you rest with your fathers, I will set up your seed after you, who will come from your body (From David's loins, Moshiach the man) and I will establish his kingdom. He shall build a house for my name, and I will establish the throne of his kingdom forever. I will be his Father, and he shall be my son."*

This verse may be used as referring to King David's son Solomon, but it holds a greater secret mystery of the coming of the Moshiach ben David who will establish the everlasting Kingdom in the end days. Commentary on **2 Samuel 7:12**, states God, who establishes the Moshiach's throne of His kingdom, note God calls this person His son! The natural throne of King David and Solomon **did not last forever**; it was destroyed under the Roman occupation and until this day has never been restored. So this passage is speaking about a heavenly throne of the Moshiach! In an earthly sense, it is referring to the throne of King David; however King David's kingdom will be superseded by his greater son, the Moshiach ben David who is to come. He will be born as King David's blood descendant, yet will reign on the throne in heavenly places and be seated next to God on his throne. This is the mystery of these Biblical passages on the following pages.

## PROFILE OF MOSHIACH BEN JOSEPHOR EPHRAIM

### A BIBLICAL PROFILE OF MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF THE SERVANT PRIEST REVEALING THE ROLE OF HIS COMMISSION

*Redeemer will come to Zion and those who turn from transgressions in Jacob. **Isaiah 59:20***

- *He would be born the same town as King David; BeitLehem as was prophesied. **Micah 5:2***
- *He would be sent by God to live amongst the people of Israel. He would be bearer of a Covenant. **Zechariah 2:11***
- *Moshiach ben Yosef will be born of flesh and blood and live as a man in the land of Eretz Israel. **2 Samuel 7:12-16***
- *He would suddenly come into the temple. **Malachi 3:1***
- *He would heal the sick, open the blind eyes, and do miracle **Isaiah 61:1***
- *He would perform miracles and be for a sign to Israel. **Isaiah 8:16***
- *He would be rejected by the leaders of Israel experiencing much opposition. **Isaiah 8:14***
- *He would be humble and come riding on a donkey having Salvation **Zechariah 9:9***
- *He would make atonement and be killed for transgressions by shedding his blood, as a sacrifice for sin. **Isaiah 53***
- *He would be a light to the Gentile nations. **Isaiah 42:1***
- *He would put an end to the daily sacrifice and in his times, the temple would be destroyed. **Daniel 9:26***
- *He would teach Torah and reveal the mysteries of the kingdom of God. **Isaiah 2:1-3***

## **MAY YOUR EYES BE OPENED TO THE REVELATION OF GOD'S ETERNAL TRUTH WRITTEN IN THE TORAH AND THE PROPHETS!**

There was a day in the history of mankind, where **over twenty prophecies were fulfilled in just twenty four hours**. In the following pages you will read many verses from the Torah and Tanakh, and the Brit Hadashah; they reveal the very words of God that were uttered by His prophets and miraculously came to be fulfilled according to all that was written. You now have the opportunity to verify for yourself these very same proclamations of God; which He revealed to mankind so that we would **NOT MISS** the coming of the Moshiach and be able to identify him with certainty - as fulfilling the prophecies pertaining to him! Throughout the Holy Scriptures, God communicated through the prophets all that He wanted to reveal to Israel. **The probability of all these ancient predictions happening just by chance is astronomical.**

**Isaiah 59:20** “**And a Redeemer will come to Zion, and to them who turn from transgression in Jacob’ says the Lord.** As for Me’ says the LORD **‘this is My covenant with them.’** My Spirit who is upon you, and My words which I have put in your mouth, shall not depart from your mouth, nor from the mouth of your descendants, nor from the mouth of your descendants’ descendants” says the LORD from this time and forevermore.” (God will send a redeemer to Zion to turn the transgressions for the people.)

**Zechariah 2:10-12** ‘Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion: for lo, I come, and I will dwell in the midst of thee, says the LORD. **And many nations shall be joined to the Lord in that day, and shall be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of you, and you shall know that the Lord of hosts has sent me unto you.** ( A Shaliach or emissary) And the LORD shall inherit Judah his portion in the holy land, and shall choose Jerusalem again.”

Let us go on a biblical journey of discovery, searching out the prophecies and let us discern if these biblical writings are verified by the historical records. See if they bear out the truth of the words of the Almighty, and see if He has proved His words are faithful and true! Or should we dismiss the biblical Scriptures as a myth, or simply relegate them to be merely Hebrew legends which cannot be taken seriously and relegate them to being irrelevant for our modern times? God entrusted these revelations of the future events to cry out to the inhabitants of the earth down through the ages from generation to generation. They do not lie and history can be verified in amazing detail, which substantiates the events of the Scriptures which have been laid out before you in all their brilliant accuracy. Read and believe the following procession of

the many of biblical texts written in the Torah of God, and observe the continuity of the Scriptures from the Tanakh; and substantiate the truth of their fulfillment; not only scripturally but also historically.

## **HEAR O' ISRAEL – THE VOICE OF THE PROPHET'S SPEAK**

**PROPHECY:**     **BEHOLD ELIJAH WILL PREPARE A WAY FOR THE LORD;  
A VOICE CRYING IN THE WILDERNESS**

***Isaiah 40:3*** “A voice cries ‘**Prepare in the wilderness a way of the Lord,** make straight in the desert a highway for our God.”

***Malachi 3:1*** “**Behold send My messenger, and he shall prepare the way before Me, and the Lord whom you seek, shall suddenly come to his temple; the messenger of the Covenant whom you delight. Behold he shall come,’** says the Lord.”

***Malachi 4:5*** “**Behold, I will send Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and terrible day of the Lord.**”

Could the words of Malachi be referring to the destruction of the Temple and the exile of Israel to the nations? We understand the concept that Eliyahu would precede Moshiach ben David as Judge and King when he appears in the end of days!

***Hebrews 9:26-28*** “But now, once at the end of the ages, **Yahshua called Jesus has appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of Himself.** As it is appointed for men to die once, but after this the judgment, so Yahshua was offered once to bear the sins of many. To those who eagerly wait for him **he will appear a second time,** returning to Zion apart from sin, for salvation,’ and the **Lord God will give him the throne of his father David.** “He will reign over the House of Jacob forever, and of his kingdom there will be no end.” (Reign over Jacob’s twelve sons of Israel).

## **THE SAGES COMMENT IN THE JEWISH WRITINGS**

**RABBI’S QUOTE:** Pesikta Rabbasi explains: (pg 61)

***“Eliyahu will proclaim the imminent arrival of Moshiach, As we say in birkas hamazon, ‘May the Compassionate One send us Eliyahu the prophet remembered for good, and may he proclaim to us good tiding.’ In addition, according to opinions, Eliyahu will anoint Moshiach as King and inspire the Jewish people’s repentance.”***

## **FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT**

**Matthew 3:1-6** *“In those days John or ‘Yochanan’ came proclaiming in the wilderness of Judea, and saying, ‘Repent, for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.’ For this is he who was spoken of by the prophet Isaiah saying ‘the voice of one crying in the wilderness: prepare the way of the LORD; make his paths straight.’ And Yochanan himself was clothed in camel’s hair, with a leather belt around his waist; and his food was locusts and wild honey. Jerusalem, all Judea and the entire region around the Jordan went out to him and were immersed (Mikvah) by him in the Jordan River, confessing their sins.” (This was the very place where the children of Israel lead by Joshua, crossed over the Jordan and entered into the Promised Land).*

## **PROPHECY: BIRTH PLACE OF BEN YOSEF – THE SON OF MAN**

**Micah 5:2** *“But you, Beit Lehem Ephrathah, though you are small among the clans of Judah, out of you will come forth to Me the one who will be ruler in Israel, whose origins and going out are from ancient times, from everlasting.”*

In this verse, the prophet Micah is referring to the mystery of this Messianic King, a ruler in Israel whose origins are from ancient times, even from everlasting. King David, son of Jesse, who was born in Beit Lehem, was not from everlasting. Furthermore, King David and his son Solomon had died many years before the prophet Micah had declared this future prediction! So, we must concur this is a messianic passage, and is referring to the greater son of David, who is the Messiah promised to Israel.

## **THE SAGES COMMENT IN THE RABBINIC WRITINGS**

**RABBI’S QUOTE:** Rabbasi R.Shemuel b. Nachman (pg 169)

*“He found people ploughing and sowing, and said to them. ‘God is furious with His world, He wants to destroy His house and exile His children among the nations, Yet you are occupied*

with day-to-day activities? A heavenly voice rang out, 'Leave them alone **the saviour has already been born!**'

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** "He responded, 'Where is he?' The voice answered, '**In Beis Lechem, in Judea.**' Seeing a woman sitting in her doorway her infant son lying bloody before her, Eliyahu asked her, 'Why is he soiled with blood?' She replied, 'His birth is a very bad thing, **for on that day the Temple is destroyed.**' He said to her, 'My daughter, stand and hold him, **because great salvation will come through him.**'

*The temple was destroyed in the era of Yahshua or 'Shiloh'; yet Moshiah ben David will come as Shiloh, and receive the scepter of the reigning King Messiah for eternity.*

## **FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT**

**Luke 2:1-7** "And came to pass in those days, a decree went out from Caesar Augustus that all the people should be registered. This census first took place while Quirinius was governing Syria. So all went to be registered everyone to his own city. **Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judea to the city of David, which is called Beit Lehem** because he was of the house and lineage of David, to be registered with Miryam, his betrothed wife who was with child? It was that while they were there, the days were completed for her delivery she brought forth her **first born son** and wrapped him in swaddling cloths and laid him in a stable because there was no room in the inn."

It is possible that the predicament of Yosef and Miryam not being able to find a place to stay in the town of Beit Lehem occurred because it was the festival of Sukkot and the accommodation was scarce at that time of year as thousands sojourned to Judea to observe the feast of Sukkot or Booths. Therefore, Yahshua was not born in December on Christmas day! This deviation was introduced by Rome to align this new Messianic faith with the birthday of the gods of the Roman Empire, merging it with the pantheon of god's where most heathern god's have their combined birthday on the 25<sup>th</sup> of December!

## **PROPHECY:    GOD MADE A NEW COVENANT WITH JUDAH AND ISRAEL**

**Jeremiah 31:31-34** "Behold, the days come, says the LORD, **that I will make a New Covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah;** not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which My covenant they broke, although I was an husband unto them,

says the LORD: **But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, says the LORD, I will put My law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be My people. They shall teach no more every man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying, know the LORD: for they shall all know Me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, says the LORD: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more.**"

("A Redeemer shall come to Zion to turn iniquity from Jacob **Isaiah 59.20**).

Great mercy was shown from the throne of God's Grace. Let us not reject the mercy of God's provision of the atonement for his earthly children, both faithful Jews and Gentiles of the nations who believe. These are the elect from the nations of the world and the elect of Israel who had been scattered to the ends of the earth, where the tribes of the northern kingdom were exiled.

### **GOD WOULD FORGIVE INIQUITY THROUGH** **MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF**

**Hebrews 9:11-15** "When Moshiah (Yahshua) had become the high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building nor by the **blood of goats and calves, but by His own blood He entered once for all into the Holies**, having obtained eternal redemption for us. For if the blood of bulls and of goats and the ashes of a heifer sprinkling the unclean sanctifies to the purifying of the flesh, how much more shall the blood of Yahshua called Jesus who through the eternal Spirit offered Himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God? For this cause **He is the Mediator of the New Covenant**, so by means of death the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first covenant those who are called, might receive the promise of eternal inheritance."

**Matthew 21:7-11** "And a very great multitude spread their clothes on the road; others cut down branches from the trees and spread them on the road. Then the multitudes who went before and those who followed cried out, saying: '**Hosanna to the son of David! 'Blessed is he who comes in the name of the LORD! Hosanna in the highest!'** And when he had come into Jerusalem, all the city was moved saying, **Who is this?** So the multitudes said '**This is Yahshua, (interpreted as salvation) the prophet of Nazareth of Galilee.**'"

## PROPHECY: GOD'S NAME IS GREAT AMONG THE GENTILE NATIONS

**Malachi 1:11** "For from the rising of the sun, even to its going down, **My name shall be great among the Gentiles.** In every place incense shall be offered to my name, and a pure offering for My Name shall be great among the nations" says the LORD of Hosts.'

**Isaiah 42:1,6-7** "Behold my Servant, whom I uphold; my elect, in whom my soul delights I have put my spirit on him; he shall bring forth judgment (verdict right ruling) to the nations. **6-7** "I the Lord, have called you in righteousness, I will hold your hand; **I will keep you and give you as a Covenant to the people and a light to the Gentiles** to open blind eyes to bring out prisoners from the prison."

**Isaiah 49:6** "Is it too small a thing that you should be my servant, to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved ones of Israel, (all 12 tribes) **I will also give you as a light to the Gentile nations,** that you would be **My salvation** to the ends of the earth."

**Mathew 15:14** Yahshua said, "I have only come for the lost sheep of the House of Israel." (Possibly The scattered children of Ephraim of the Northern Kingdom of Israel).

**RABBI'S QUOTE: R. Yitzchak Arabanel, (pg 71)**

"**The Gentile nations will demand him**, look to him, and emulate and receive him. That king Moshiach will be great, **he will reign in Zion**, his name will be great, **and his memory will be kept by the nations** more than Shlomo HaMeleh. (King Solomon) All the nations will make peace with him and all the lands will serve him."

## FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT

**Acts 15:14-19** "Shimon declared how **God at the first visited the Gentiles to take out of them a people for his name.** And with this the words of the prophets agree, just as it is written: 'After this I will return and will rebuild the tabernacle of David, which has fallen down; and will rebuild its ruins, I will set it up; So that the rest of mankind may seek the LORD even all the Gentiles who are called by my name,' says the LORD who does all these things. Known to God from eternity are his works I judge we should not trouble those **from among the Gentile Nations who are turning to God.**"

## PROPHECY: BEN YOSEF FORETOLD AS THE SUFFERING SERVANT

**Isaiah 53:7** “He was wounded for our transgressions, bruised for our iniquities, his suffering is that we might have peace and by his wounds we are healed. We all are like sheep who have gone astray and each one of us has turned to his own way and **the Lord has caused the iniquity of us all to fall upon him.** He was oppressed; afflicted, yet he did not open his mouth **he was led like a lamb to the slaughter,** as a sheep before her shearers is silent, so he did not open his mouth.”

**Isaiah 53:11-12** “He shall see the fruit of the travail of his soul. He shall be fully satisfied. By his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify for many; **and he shall bear their iniquities.** Therefore I will divide to him with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; **because he has poured out his soul to death;** and he was counted among the transgressors **and he bore the sin of many, and made intercession for transgressors.”**

**Psalms 22:1-18** “My God, my God, why have you forsaken me? Why are you so far from helping me, and from the words of my groaning? **6-8,** But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, **and despised of the people.** All who see me mock me; they hurl insults, shaking their heads. “He trusts in the LORD,” they say, “let the LORD rescue him. Let him deliver him, since he delights in him.” **15-18** My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue clings to my jaws; and you have brought me into the dust of death. For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have surrounded me, **they pierced my hands and my feet. I can count all my bones;** (no bones of Yahshua were broken) they look and stare upon me. **They divide my garments among them,** and cast lots for my clothing.”

### **RABBI'S QUOTE:** Pesikta Rabbasi 35 Yalkut Shimon pg172

“God informed Moshiach; For **the transgressions of the Jewish people** will place you in an iron yoke. You will be like a blind calf, the yoke will choke you, and your tongue will stick to the roof of your mouth. Do you want all this suffering? Moshiach said, ‘Master of the universe **I accept this pain** with great joy in order that **no Jew is lost, Am I not flesh and blood?’** God answered **Efrayim, ‘My righteous Moshiach,** you accepted this task **at creation**. Now your pain will resemble My pain.”

**Commentary:** Please take special note that the Rabbinical elders believed that the Moshiach was with God at the creation! Furthermore, scholars acknowledged that Moshiach would come as a man of flesh and blood, seed of David; yet he accepted this task at the beginning of

creation? The Hebrew writers also verify that **Messiah called ben Efrayim** is also known as ben Yosef. After gathering the nations into the New Covenant, he will reappear as **Messiah ben David the King!** There is only **one Moshiach** who comes twice to perform God's will. These truths have been concealed and this knowledge has been hidden from the Jewish people, maybe because they could not see for themselves, as God said that He had blinded Israel to this truth.

The new believers in Messiah Yahshua were not conversant with Hebrew precepts, therefore over the centuries many had fallen into some errors in foundational doctrine and practice, this could be in response to the wicked deeds of the apostate rulers of the Gentile nations, who have for generations tormented and attempted to exterminate the Jewish people! Therefore, it is not surprising that the Jewish people rejected 'the leader', the Hebrew son of David whom was renamed Jesus. The attempted genocide perpetrated by the evil rulers and powers, has created a schism whereby no Jew would accept this corrupted system that was not conversant with the writings of the Tanakh and defied the teachings of the God of Jacob! Jesus never instructed anyone to murder his own brothers. This was instituted by the religion of the Roman Empire, and has over the millenniums attempted to exterminate the children of Israel; God's chosen people! They have not succeeded in their crusades and inquisitions, and these precious souls will see the light shine upon them when they are restored. May all Israel come into His glory and receive double portion of honor for all they have suffered.

## **FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT**

**John 1:29** *"The next day John (who immersed) saw Yahshua or Jesus coming towards him and said, **"Behold, the Lamb of God, who takes away the sin of the world!"***

**Matthew 27:27,31** *"Then the soldiers of the governor took Yahshua into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of (Roman) soldiers. And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe. And when they had plaited a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, **"Hail, King of the Jews!"** And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head. And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, **and led him away to crucify him."***

**PROPHECY:      HE WOULD RIDE INTO YERUSHALAYIM ON A DONKEY**

**Zechariah 9:9** *“Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion! Shout, O daughter of Jerusalem! **Behold your king comes to you he is just and victorious humble and riding on a donkey** a colt, the foal of a donkey.”*

**RABBI'S QUOTE** R. Ohr HaChaim (Sanhedrin 98a)

*“If Israel is worthy’ I will hasten it - Moshiach will come with clouds of heaven if not **lowly and riding on a donkey.**”*

**Zechariah 9:9** *(This verse is about ben Yosef the servant priest - not ben David the king).*

One must conclude that Israel to date has not been able to make herself ‘worthy’. This premise, is according to the Jewish Rabbinic literature from their documented perspective; that both the humble Moshiach ben Yosef and therefore also the King Moshiach ben David, have not appeared according to Rabbinic understanding. Yet, a multitude of the Jewish people in those days did recognize this humble servant of God, Moshiach when he rode into Jerusalem riding on a donkey on the 10th day of Nissan and the Jews cried out, **“Hoshana – Hoshana to the son of David, blessed is he who comes in the name of the Lord.”**

**FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT**

**Matthew 21:4-9** *‘All this was done so that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, “Tell the daughter of Zion, Behold, your King comes to you, meek, and sitting on an ass, **even a colt the foal of a donkey.**” And the disciples went and did as Jesus commanded them. And they brought the donkey, even the colt, and put their clothes on them, and He sat on them. And a very great crowd spread their garments in the way. Others cut down branches from the trees and spread them in the way. And the crowds who went before and those who followed cried out, saying, “**Hosanna to the Son of David!** Blessed is He who comes in the name of the Lord! Hosanna in the highest.”*

**PROPHECY:** **HE WOULD NOT OPEN HIS MOUTH**

**Isaiah 53:7** *‘He was oppressed and he was afflicted, **Yet he opened not his mouth; he was led as a lamb to the slaughter,** and as a sheep before its shearers is silent, so he opened not his mouth. He was taken from prison and from judgment.’*

## FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT

**Matthew 27:13,14** ‘Pilate asked Him, “Don’t you hear how many things they are accusing you of?” **Yahshua made no reply, not even to a single charge’.**

### PROPHECY:     **BETRAYAL OF HIS FRIENDS WHO SHARED HIS BREAD**

**Psalms 41:7-9** “All who hate me whisper together against me; **they plot to harm me, even my familiar friend**, whom I trusted, he who shared my bread, has lifted up his heel against me.”

## FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT

**Mark 14:1-17-20** ‘Then Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went to the chief priests to betray Jesus to them. When evening came, Jesus arrived with the twelve. While they were reclining at the table eating, Yahshua said, **“I tell you the truth, one of you will betray me one who is eating with me.”** They were saddened, and one by one they said him, ‘Surely not I?’” Is it one of the twelve he replied, “One who dips the bread into the bowl with me.” **(This took place on the Passover on the 14th of Nissan).**

### PROPHECY:     **HE WOULD BE STRUCK – AND HIS FOLLOWERS FLEE**

**Zechariah 13:6-9** ‘And one will say to him, **“What are these wounds in your hands?** He will answer. **“Those with which I was wounded in the house of My friends.**” Awake, O sword against My shepherd, (The rock of Israel) against the man who is close to Me!” declares the Almighty. **‘Strike the shepherd, and the sheep will be scattered.** Two parts of the people will be cut off and die, I will bring one third through the fire; I will refine them, as silver is refined, and test them as gold is tested. They will call on My name, and I will answer them I will say, ‘This is My people,’ each one will say, ‘The Lord is my God.’”

**Psalms 22:16** “For dogs have encompassed me: the assembly of the wicked have enclosed me: **they pierced my hands and my feet.** I may tell all my bones: they look and stare upon me. They divide (or part) my garments among them, and cast lots upon my clothing.”

## FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT

**Matthew 26 :31** ‘ Then (Yahshua ) or Jesus told them, “This very night you will all fall away on account of me, for it is written: **"I will strike the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock will be scattered."**

The catastrophe of the exile of the children of Israel befell the Jewish people after Yahshua **‘the Son of man’ who was from the seed of David**, was struck down with the wounds in his hands and feet; these were the wounds inflicted by the soldiers when the Romans crucified him. After this, the multitudes of Yahshua’s brethren, the Jews were also killed at the time of the destruction of the temple. The people were ‘refined’ in the fires of the persecution of the Roman armies, at the desecration and fall of Jerusalem. The shepherd was struck down, and certainly the brethren of Yahshua were exiled as slaves into the Roman Empire, never to return en mass until the early nineteen hundreds and more so since the restoration of Eretz Yisrael in 1948! God’s instruction to mankind has proved to be true. He is to be loved, feared, and obeyed! This is the beginning of wisdom! God had warned Am Yisrael but many would not heed the prophets warning. Therefore God’s judgment was metered out and the inhabitants were exiled and scattered into the nations! Woe! Woe! Woe!

### PROPHECY:    PRICE PAID FOR BETRAYAL THIRTY PIECES SILVER

*Zechariah 11:12 “I said to them, ‘If you think it best, give me my pay; but if not, keep it So they weighed for me my hire, and paid thirty pieces of silver.”*

## FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT

**Matthew 26:14,15** “The one of the twelve - the one called Judas Iscariot went to the chief priests and asked, "What are you willing to give me if I hand him over to you? **So they counted out for him thirty silver coins."**

### PROPHECY:    WHAT WOULD HAPPEN TO THE BLOOD MONEY

**Zechariah 11:13** “And the Lord said to me, ‘**Throw it to the potters house** the handsome price at which I was priced by them!’ **So I took the thirty pieces of silver** and threw them to the potter, the house of the Lord.”

## FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT

**Matthew 27:5-7** ‘**So Judas threw the money into the temple and left.** Then he went away and hanged himself. The chief priests picked up the coins and said, “It is against the law to put

this into the treasury, since it is blood money'. So they decided to use the money to **buy the potter's field** as a burial place for foreigners."

### **PROPHECY:      HE WAS DESTINED TO BE SCOURGED**

**Isaiah 50:6** *"I offered my back to those who beat me, my cheeks to those who pulled out my beard; I did not hide my face from mocking and spitting."*

### **FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT**

**Matthew 27:26-30** *"But he (Pilate) had Jesus flogged, (on his back) and handed him over (to the Roman soldiers) to be crucified. They spat on him, and took the staff and struck him on the head again and again. Some of the elders and rulers wanted Jesus killed, but it was the Roman soldiers who actually crucified Jesus.*

Down through the centuries the Jewish people have been awaiting the coming of Moshiach the King. Yet, this Messiah has not appeared in his glory, in clouds of heaven! This aspect of Messianic Scriptures reveals a majestic divine person who comes to us from God in glory and splendor. He will be such an awesome figure and will judge the inhabitants of the earth and usher in the everlasting Kingdom of God then sit down at the right hand of God. The world will recognize him as coming from above as the Bible confirms, and all eyes will see him together. Who is this **son of man**, who is able approach the Eternal One, and sit next to Him?

### **PROPHECY:      THE DIVIDING OF HIS GARMENTS**

**Psalms 18:17** *"He delivered me from my strong enemy, from those who hated me, "They parted my garments among them and cast lots for my clothing."*

### **FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT**

**John 19:23,24** *"When the (Roman soldiers) had crucified Jesus, **they took his garments and made four parts**, to each soldier a part, and also the tunic. Now the tunic was without seam, woven from the top in one piece. They said therefore among themselves, 'Let us not tear it, **but cast lots for it**, for whose it shall be, that the Scripture might be fulfilled which says; **They divided my garments among them and for my clothing they cast lots:** '" (The Roman soldiers did these things').*

## PROPHECY: HE WILL DECLARE GOD'S NAME TO HIS BRETHREN

**Psalms 22:22-25** *"I will declare your name to my brothers; in the midst of the assembly I will praise you. You, who fear the LORD praise him! **All you descendants of Jacob, glorify him, and fear him, all you offspring of Israel!** For He has not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted; nor has he hidden his face from him; But when he cried to Him, He heard. My praise shall be of you in the great assembly; I will pay my vows before those who fear Him."*

## FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT

**John 17:25-26** *Yahshua said, "O righteous Father! The world has not known you **but I have known you**, and these have known that you sent me. '**And I have declared to them your Name** and I will declare it that the love that you have loved me, may be in them and I in them.'*

*The Name of Almighty is the four Hebrew letters, known in English as tetragrammaton.*

## PROPHECY: HE WOULD CRY OUT WITH THIRST

**Psalms 69:3** *"I am worn out calling for help; **my throat is parched.**"*

## FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT

**John 19:28** *"Later, knowing that all was now completed, and so that the Scripture would be fulfilled, Jesus (Yahshua) said, **"I am thirsty."***

## PROPHECY: HE WAS GIVEN VINEGAR TO DRINK

**Psalms 69:21** *"They put gall in my food and **gave me vinegar for my thirst.**"*

## FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT

**John 19:29** *"**A jar of wine vinegar was there**, so they soaked the sponge with it, and put the sponge on a stalk of the hyssop plant, and **lifted it to Jesus lips.**"*

## PROPHECY:     THEY STARED UPON HIM THEY MOURNED FOR HIM

***Psalms 22:17 “People stare, and gloat over me.”***

## FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT

***Matthew 27:36 ‘And sitting down, they kept watch over him there. They put up over his head an accusation against him. “This is (Yahshua) King of the Jews.”***

## PROPHECY:     THE PIERCING OF MOSHIACH’S HANDS

***Psalms 22:16 “Dogs have surrounded me; a band of evil men have encircled me, they have pierced my hands and my feet.”***

***Zechariah 13:6-9 ‘And one will say to him, “What are these wounds in your hands?” Then he will answer. “These are the wounds I received in the house of my friends.”***

## FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT

***Mark 15:24 “And they crucified him.” Piercing Yahshua’s hands and his feet.***

## PROPHECY:     THE PIERCING OF MOSHIACH’S BODY

***Zechariah 12:10 “And I will pour out on the house of David and the inhabitants of Jerusalem a spirit of grace and supplication. They will look upon me, the one that they have pierced and mourn for him as one grieves for a first born.” (Firstborn, B’Kor, eldest bomling) This is a partial fulfillment of this prophesy, the final fulfillment will come to pass at the end of days).***

***Psalms 22:7-8 “All who see me mock me; they hurl insults shaking their heads: He trusts in the Lord; Let the Lord rescue him. Let God deliver him, since he delights in Him.”***

## FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT

**John 19:34** *"Instead, one of the (Roman) **soldiers stabbed Yahshua's side with a spear**, bringing a sudden flow of blood and water."*

**Matthew 27:41-43** *"In the same way the chief priests, the teachers of the Torah and the **elders mocked him**. 'He saved others,' they said 'but he can't save himself. He's the king of Israel! Let him come down now from the cross, and we will believe in him. He trusts in God. Let God rescue him now if he wants him, for he said, '**I am the Son of God.**' (Ben Elohim)*

**PROPHECY:**      **JESUS CRIED OUT THE IDENTICAL WORDS OF KING DAVID  
AS HE WAS OF THE SEED OF KING DAVID**

**Psalms 22:1** *"My God, my God, why have you forsaken me?"*

*He spoke these words to identify himself as the seed and descendant of King David.*

## FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT

**Matthew 27:46** *'About the ninth hour Yahshua cried out in a loud voice, 'Eli Eli lama sabachthani? Which means '**My God my God why have you forsaken me?**'"*

Many religions have made up their own ideas regarding the path for the redemption of the human soul! Nevertheless, man-made doctrines do not change one jot, or smallest thing of God's Holy Word and more so, the truth of who Yahshua truly was; nor the message of the remission of sin which he proclaimed. He was born a Jew, he lived as a Jew, teaching from the words of Torah, and he died as a Jew with a placard over his head reading. **"Yahshua, the King of the Jews."**

**PROPHECY:**      **HE'S OUR SUBSTITUTE FOR SIN - KOHEN HAGADOL**

**Isaiah 53:12** *"I will give him a portion among the great, and he will divide the spoils with the strong, **because he poured out his life unto death** and was numbered with the transgressors. **He bore the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors.**"*

Acting the office of the High Priest Kohen HaGadol, Yahshua came to Zion to turn the transgressions from Jacob, as Israel's Priest and suffering servant. He died outside the camp, suffering the punishment of death for the atonement of the sin of mankind for breaking God's Mitzvot law. For it is written in Genesis; the man who sins will surely die; this is the very reason why the sacrificial system was instituted. Henceforth, instead of an animal having to die for the sin of man, Yahshua laid down His life as our substitute instead of the sinners having to die for his own sin. Yahshua's sacrificial death fulfilled the Torah law of **Leviticus 17:11** without the shedding of blood there is no remission for sin.

**RABBI'S QUOTE: Sanhedrin 98b, vol 2, Soncino**

*"What is the Messiah's name? The school of R. Shila said "His name is **Shiloh**, for it is written, **Surely he has borne our grief's, and carried our sorrows: yet we esteemed him a leper, smitten of God ,and afflicted.**" (See Genesis 49: 10 and Isaiah, 53 ).*

**FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT**

**Hebrews 9:14-15** *"How much more, then, will the blood of Yahshua called Jesus who through the eternal Spirit offered himself unblemished to God to cleanse our consciences from acts that lead to death, so that we may serve the living God! For this reason Jesus is the **mediator of a New Covenant**, (Jeremiah 31:31) that those who are called may receive the promised eternal inheritance - now that he has died as a ransom to set them free from the sins committed under **the first covenant.**"*

**PROPHECY: THE UNBROKEN BONES OF THE PASSOVER LAMB**

**Exodus 12:46** *"The Passover must be eaten inside one house; take none of the meat outside the house. **Do not break any of the bones.**"*

**FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT**

**John 19:33, 36** *"When they came to Jesus and found he was already dead, **they did not break his legs.** These things happened so that the Scripture would be fulfilled; '**Not one of his bones would be broken.**'" When he had received the drink, Jesus said, "**It is finished.**" With that he bowed his head and gave up his spirit. (He completed the price of remission of sin by his own blood).*

## PROPHECY:      CONSIDERED A SINNER BUT HE WAS WITHOUT SIN

**Isaiah 53:9** “He was assigned a grave with the wicked, and his tomb among the rich; because he had done **no violence** (no sin) **neither was there and deceit in his mouth.**”

## FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT

**Luke 23:33** “When they came to the place called ‘The Skull’ **they crucified him along with the criminals** (transgressors) one on his right, the other on his left.” Yet Pilate pronounced he was innocent, he said, “**I find no sin in him.**” (As in Egypt, Jesus was an allegory for the Passover lamb who was without blemish, a sinless offering to make an atonement once and for all).

## PROPHECY:      MOSHIACH FULFILLED - DANIEL’S 70 WEEK PROPHECY

**Daniel 9:24,26** “**Seventy weeks** are decreed as to your people and as to your holy city, to **finish the transgression and to make an end of sins, and to make atonement for iniquity**, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the most Holy.

The Priest Zechariah's son, Yohanan called the immerser, anointed Yahshua). Know therefore and understand that from the going out of the command to restore and to build Jerusalem, **to Messiah Prince**, shall be seven weeks, and sixty-two weeks. The street shall be built again, and the wall, even in times of affliction. And after sixty-two weeks **Messiah shall be cut off, but not for himself.** (But for the Atonement) And the people (the Jews) of the ruler (the Romans) who shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary.” (Referring to the destruction of Jerusalem and the temple).

## FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT

**John 11:49-52** “Then one of them, named Caiaphas, who was the high priest that year, spoke up, “You know nothing at all! You do not realize that it is better for you that **one man die for the people than the whole nation perish.**” He did not say this on his own, but as **high priest** that year. He prophesied that Yahshua would die for the Jewish nation, (Judah) not only for that nation, but also he should gather together in one for the children of God which were scattered abroad .”

(The twelve **sons** from tribes of Jacobs's offspring who were scattered abroad to the nations of the world).

## **PROPHECY: MOSHIACH WOULD TRIUMPH OVER THE EVIL ONE**

**Genesis 3:15** “And I will put enmity between you (the serpent) and the woman, and between your offspring and hers; he will crush your head and you will strike his heel.”

## **FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT**

**Revelation 12:9-11** “So the great dragon was cast out, that serpent of old, called the devil and satan, (or Amalek) who deceives the whole world; he was cast to the earth, and his (evil)angels were cast out with him. Then I heard a loud voice saying in heaven. “**Now salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of His anointed Moshiah has come**, for the accuser of our people, who accused them before our God day and night, has been cast down. And they overcame him by the **blood of the Lamb** and the word of their testimony...”

## **PROPHECY: SON OF MAN TO BE BURIED IN A RICH MAN'S TOMB**

**Isaiah 53:9** “He was assigned a grave with the wicked, but with **the rich in his death.**”

## **FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT**

**Matthew 27:57-60** “As evening approached, **a rich man from Arimathea, named Yosef**, who had himself become a disciple of Yahshua - Jesus. Going to Pilate, he asked for his body and Pilate ordered it to be given to him. Yosef took the body of Jesus, and wrapped him in a linen cloth, and placed him in **his own new tomb** that he had cut out of the rock.” (Yosef of Arimathea was an elder of the Sanhedrim who also was a rich man).

## **PROPHECY: SON OF MAN RESURRECTED FROM THE DEAD AND SEEN ALIVE**

**Psalms 16:9** “My heart is glad, and My glory rejoices; My flesh also shall rest in hope; For You will not leave My soul in sheol. You will not allow Your Holy One to see corruption.” (The death of the grave).

## FULFILLED IN THE NEW COVENANT

**John 11:25,26** “Jesus (Yahshua) said to her, **I am the Resurrection and the Life!** He who believes in me, though he die, yet he shall live And whoever lives and believes in Me shall never die. Do you believe this? She said to Him, Yes, Lord, I have believed that you are the Messiah, the **Son of God**, who has come into the world.”

**Act 1:1,4** “Truly, O Theophilus, I made the first report as to all things that Jesus began both to do and teach until the day **He was taken up**, having given directions to the apostles whom He chose, through the Holy Spirit; to whom He also **presented Himself living after His suffering by many infallible proofs**, being seen by them through forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God. **Acts 4:33** “And the apostles **gave witness of the resurrection** of the Lord Jesus with great power. And great grace was on them all.”

## TESTIMONIUM OF FLAVIANUM JOSEPHUS – A JEWISH HISTORIAN

Flavius recorded events from the days when Yahshua or Jesus, walked the streets of Jerusalem. These events were written down by the historians who lived in those days. Josephus's words can be read today. This is one of the most remarkable passages in the book of ‘*Jewish Antiquities*’ which confirm as an eye witness of the events of that era when Yahshua lived in the land of Israel, and Josephus authenticates the events of the New Covenant Scriptures Flavianum wrote: “**Yahshua's life, miracles and resurrection from the dead, was witnessed by many.**” These were the words written and recorded by Josephus, from the Book ‘*Jewish Antiquities*.’ 18.63.

## MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF WAS DESPISED AND REJECTED THE SIN BEARER - THE LAMB OF GOD OUR ATONEMENT

A majority of Israel's teachers claim that the following passage from the verse in Isaiah fifty three is referring to the people of Israel, and not the Moshiah ben Yosef. **This cannot be so!** During this same time period, the prophet Isaiah was sent to B'nai Israel to declare them to be sinful and in rebellion against God's Torah, the idolatry of the nations that surrounded them.

All of Israel's prophets in those days delivered a message to the Hebrews declaring that God was angry with Judah and Israel. He pronounced to Jacob's sons to be a stiff necked people who many were found to be unfaithful in God's sight. Therefore, it is inconceivable that God

would say in the same 'breath', that He would use these same people as a sacrificial offering for the cleansing of sin to the very same people whom He had just proclaimed as being a sinful nation. The destiny and purpose of ben Yosef is summed up in the following verse regarding the suffering servant priest, sent to Zion to make atonement, and to fulfill God's Covenant promises to Israel! Read the following Scripture in Isaiah describing the destiny of King David's seed and descendant, officiating in the office of Moshiach often called Efrayim or Moshiach ben Yosef. The Rabbinical writings endorse this fact; provide evidence that they do support the theology of the suffering servant ben Efrayim /Yosef.

### **DEPICTION OF THE SACRIFICIAL OFFERING FOR SIN BY MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF THE HIGH PRIEST**

**Isaiah 53:1-12** *"Who would have believed our report? (Israel did not believe the prophets report as they also refused to believe Moshe's report) And to whom has the arm of the LORD been revealed? For he grew up before Him as a tender plant, and as a root out of dry ground; he had no form nor comeliness; that we should look at him (look at who? ) and no countenance that we should desire him. He was despised and rejected by men, a man of sorrows and acquainted with grief. We hid, as it were, our faces from him; (How can Israel hide their faces from themselves – as being Israel?) He was despised, and we did not esteem him. (Did Israel, not esteem Israel?) But in truth he has borne our sickness and endured our pains; yet we esteemed him stricken, smitten by God, and afflicted. But he was wounded because of our transgressions. (Who was wounded for Israel's transgressions?) He was bruised for our iniquities; the chastisement for our peace was upon him, and by his injury we are healed. (Israel is mentioned as being the transgressors. Surely this is why God instituted the Priesthood, for how could the children of Israel atone for their own sin!) All we like sheep have gone astray; We have turned, every one, to his own way; ( Israel admits it has strayed from God ) and the LORD has laid the iniquity of us all to fall upon him. (Who is 'him' and who are, 'us all')? He was oppressed and he was afflicted, but he opened not his mouth; as a lamb, ( a sin offering ) which is led to the slaughter, and as a sheep before its shearers is silent, ( Was Israel the sheep and also the shearers?) So he did not open His mouth. He was taken from prison and from judgment. And as for his generation who considered? (Which generation?) For he was ( killed ) cut off from the land of the living, for the transgressions of My people ( Israel ) he was stricken. (Who was cut off for the transgressions of his people Israel?) For they made his grave with the wicked and his tomb among the rich at his death, (Was Israel buried with the rich? Jesus was killed with the criminals but was buried in the tomb of Yosef a rich Judean). Because he had done no violence nor was there any deceit in his mouth. (God accused Israel for bloodshed and violence, therefore Isaiah could not be referring to Am Israel in this Scripture). Yet it pleased the LORD to crush him; He has put sickness on him. When he made his soul for a guilt offering, he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the LORD*

*shall prosper in His hand. He shall see the travail of his soul, and be satisfied. By his knowledge My righteous servant shall justify many, for he bore their iniquities. (If this Scripture is referring to Am Israel, then who are these people whose iniquities Israel bore)? I will give him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong, he poured out his soul unto death, and he was numbered with the transgressors, he bore the sin of many and made intercession for the transgressors."*

It is written that man cannot approach God without blood. How then can atonement be made for sin, without a **'Zebakh' blood sacrifice** according to the requirements of the Levitical law? After the fall of Jerusalem the Levitical priests could not fulfill the **blood sacrifice** upon the altar in Jerusalem, as it had been destroyed, and the people were exiled to the nations. This pivotal Scripture spoken by Isaiah in **verse fifty three** which you have just read; describes the sacrificial death of Moshiach ben Yosef; and has not been included in the weekly HaftTorah readings in the Synagogues around the world! In some instances, a passage may reflect similar attributes of the Hebrew people, as they were also rejected and despised. However, this passage is clearly speaking about a single person of a divine nature (Moshiach at creation) and undoubtedly is a Messianic reference to the servant priest. Israel cannot be her own savior! For this reason, God instituted the sacrificial system of the Levitical Priesthood, because Israel was not able to atone for her own sin. It is written, a deliverer would come to Zion and he would turn transgressions from Jacob! Isaiah the prophet said, 'You would not believe his report regarding Moshiach, even as Moshe also complained that the Israelites did not believe him! It was said 'Israel would not believe the report about God's prophetic utterances concerning ben Yosef - even until this day! In those times when Isaiah was prophesying to the children of Israel, they were about to be exiled from the land because of sin and unfaithfulness to God! Isaiah recorded the words of God! Therefore, it is impossible for this passage to be referring to Israel as it is taught by most Rabbis. This Biblical account must be referring to the Son of David, his zera - seed – Messiah; the priest, and the atonement of God. Even so, the Jewish people who were called as a nation may very well have experienced a similar rejection and persecution. Yet the people of Israel are not the Moshiach.

## **NOT WITHOUT BLOOD TYPOLOGY – PESACH LAMB OF EGYPT**

**Yahshua came as a servant and High Priest of Israel - ben Yosef, who came to Zion to turn the transgress in Jacob and redeem Israel, being a type of 'Boaz.'**

***Leviticus 17:11 'For the life of the flesh is in the blood, and I have given it to you upon the altar to make atonement for your souls; for it is the blood that makes atonement for the soul.'***

**Hebrews 9:6-7,9** ‘Now when these things were ordained, the priests always went into the first tabernacle (chamber) performing the service to God. But into the second (chamber) the high priest went alone, once every year, **NOT WITHOUT BLOOD**, which he offered for himself and for the sins of the people. 9, Which was symbolic for the present time in which both gifts and sacrifices are offered **which cannot make him perfect who performed the service perfecting regard to the conscience.**

**Hebrews 9:11-14** “But when Yahshua (Moshiach the sacrificial Passover lamb) came as **high priest** of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; **Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood** he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifies to the purifying of the flesh: **How much more shall the blood of Yahshua**, who through the eternal Spirit **offered himself** without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God.”

### **THE PROPHETS CONFIRM THAT THIS BLINDNESS CONTINUED**

**Isaiah 29:9,14** “Amaze yourselves and be amazed! Blind yourselves and be blind! They seem drunk, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with intoxicating drink. For the LORD has poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and has closed your eyes, the prophets; And He has covered your heads, the seers. The whole vision of all this has become to you like **the words of a book that is sealed**, which men give to one who is learned, saying, “Read this, please I pray, and he says, **“I cannot for it is sealed.”** Then the book is delivered to one who is illiterate, saying, “Read this, please I pray.” And he says, “I am literate, not learned.’ Therefore the LORD said: “Since this people draw near and with their mouth and with their lips do esteem me, but have removed their hearts far from me, **and their fear of Me is taught as a commandment of men learned by rote.** Therefore, behold, I will again do a marvelous work among this people, even a marvelous work and a wonder; the wisdom of their wise men shall perish and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hidden.”

**Isaiah 6:8-10** “Also I heard the voice of the Lord, “Whom shall I send, and who will go for us? Then said I, Here am I; send me. He said, “Go, and tell this people, keep **on hearing, but do not understand; keep on seeing but do not perceive.** Make the heart of this people dull, make their ears heavy, **shut their eyes;** lest they see with their eyes and hear with their ears, understand with their heart and return to be healed.”

The truth of Yahshua Moshiach, has become a stumbling stone to Israel, and the truth about him has been hidden from the eyes of his brothers until the time of the end days, when the full ingathering of all the tribes from the nations takes place. It is written that at the end of days, the twelve tribes will physically be reassembled in Israel and they shall have one shepherd over them, their own Moshiach ben David. (Ezekiel 37) This is the fulfillment of the one Moshiach, who comes twice and performs two distinct roles. Firstly, as the priest, as a representation from the **'House of Joseph'**, who received the first born status. And at the end of days, He will **re appear**, returning as the ruling King Moshiach ben David, fulfilling the destiny of the prophecies given by the patriarch Jacob. To Judah, of the **'House of David'** it was proclaimed that the scepter of the reigning monarchy of Israel was bestowed on the tribe of Judah. The Messiah fulfills both promises and that same Melchidezek heavenly priest will return as reigning King to fulfill all that is written about Him! This mystery of the tribes of (Ephraim and David of Judah). The fulfillment of the twelve sons of Jacob will finally be played out with the return of the tribes to Israel, finally Moshiach will sit on the right hand of God Almighty the Creator, His Son shall reign with Him as the Prince of Peace, Sar Shalom!

### **MOSHIACH BEARER OF A NEW COVENANT WITH ISRAEL – JUDAH**

**Jeremiah 31:31,34**, *"Behold, the days come, says the Lord, **that I will make a New Covenant** (Brit Chadasah or new thing) with the **'House of Israel'** and with the **'House of Judah**, Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which my covenant they broke, although I was a husband unto them, says the Lord. But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; after those days, says the Lord, I will put my law in their minds and write it in their hearts, and they will be my people, and I will be their God! 34, I will forgive their iniquity; I will remember their sin no more."*

*When Yahshua came to Zion this is exactly what he came to achieve, to bear the New Covenant and pay the price for the forgiveness and remission of sin.*

**Malachi 3:1-3** *"Behold I will send my messenger and he will prepare the way before me. And the Lord, whom you seek, will suddenly come to his temple, **even the messenger of the Covenant**, in whom you delight. (what covenant?) Behold, he is coming," Says the LORD of hosts. "But who can endure the day of his coming? And who can stand when he appears? For he is like a refiner's fire and like launderer's soap. He will sit as a refiner and a purifier of silver; he will purify the sons of Levi, and purge the as gold and silver that they may offer to the LORD an offering in righteousness."*

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** *Ramban states (Iggeres Teiman) (pg72) "Moshiach's initial appearance will be in Eretz Israel. As it is said: 'and the Lord whom you seek shall suddenly come into his chamber and the messenger of the covenant whom you desire, behold, he is coming, says the Lord of Hosts.'* (Bearer of the New Covenant)?)

Who is this messenger of the covenant? Is it true according to the Biblical writings that God instituted a New Covenant? These Scriptural verses which are derived from Rabbinic literature, clearly shows that God Himself stated that He would cut a **New Covenant**, different than the Covenant He made with the Israelites in times of old. This 'New' Covenant also had to be cut in blood; for it is only through the blood which God has prescribed as the atonement for the sin of the sons of Adam. At the time of the Roman destruction of the temple and the exile from the land of Eretz Yisrael, it is attested by Yahshua, that this New Covenant was made so that all the peoples of the earth could enter into the promise of God given to Abraham, that he would become **'A father of many nations'**; so that all the written promises would be fulfilled. At that juncture in history, a son was born to Joseph, by God's divine appointment and he became Yahshua's earthly father whilst on earth. This Hebrew son willingly shed his blood for the atonement for the people of Israel and any who would accept him. These souls have their sins covered **under the New Covenant cut in his blood**; that God might be glorified in all the earth. **Yes a redeemer did come to Zion**, but the Jewish elders and Pharisees of that generation, did not receive him as the Scriptures had declared from old! However, multitudes of the common Hebrew people received the good news of the remission of sin with gladness, thanksgiving and joy.

**Hebrews 9:11-15**, "But Yahshua HaMoshiach who came as a high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; Neither by the blood of goats and calves, **but by his own blood** he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us and almost all things are by the law purged with blood; **and without shedding of blood is no remission**. It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these. For the (Moshiach) did not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us. Yet not that he should offer himself often, **as the high priest entered into the holy place every year with blood of others**; 14, how much more shall the blood of Moshiach (who through the eternal Spirit offered Himself without spot to God) purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God? For this **cause He is the Mediator of the New Covenant**, so that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first covenant, those who are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance."

## **MOSHIACH EPHRAIM WILL BE KILLED – IN END DAYS HE WILL RE-APPEAR AS BEN DAVID – ONE MESSIAH – TWO COMMISSIONS**

**Hebrews 9:26** "For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in the end of the world **has he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself.** And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment: So Yahshua HaMoshiach Jesus, was offered once to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he **re appear the second time** without sin unto salvation."

### **RABBI'S QUOTE: Misrash Nistaros De Raahbi (Pg 253-254)**

"Moshiach ben Efrayim will appear, and if worthy Moshiach ben David will come, That **first Moshiach will be killed**, and the Jewish people will mourn, As it is written, "Then they shall look towards Me whom (the nations) have thrust through, and they shall mourn for him. (Zech 12:10) Then God will reveal Moshiach ben David. At first, the Jewish people will want to investigate, saying, "You are a liar, because Moshiach has already **been killed** and there will never be another!" Moshiach will be **despised and rejected by men.**

**Isaiah 53**, So he will hide again as it is written, **he was like one who hides his face from us.** (ibid.) Moshiach will then **re appear** as it is written 'Behold one like the **Son of man** came with clouds of heaven and dominion was given to him." (This is the Son of David, heavenly man, and also the Son of God).

**RABBI'S QUOTE: Rambam maintains that: (Pg 71)** Moshiach will be more spiritual than any prophet except Moshe. However, according to Tanchuma, Moshiach will even surpass even Moshe. Others take a compromised position, arguing that Moshiach will exceed Moshe in leadership **because the redeemer will occupy the throne of God.**"

We need to take a search deeper into the mystery of this man born in Beit Lehem, the city of David! Read and absorb God's word and allow this truth to penetrate our mind and hearts and allow the Eternal One take the blindfold off our eyes to see the truth of Yahshua the Redeemer sent to Zion, as the Priest and servant of His Father. The Scriptures overwhelmingly establish the prophetic verses and convincingly verify Yahshua's Messiahship. The Jewish people are awaiting the king, yet the Scriptures regarding the priesthood of the sacrificial servant has not been acknowledged or fulfilled according to Rabbinic teachings. Therefore, the understanding and interpretation of the Scriptures pertaining to Messiah has

been misinterpreted, incomplete of the knowledge of the kinsmen redeemer, and doctrinally inaccurate in deciphering the person of Moshiach! Even so, the ancient religion of the Jewish people has upheld the truth regarding the precepts of the Torah, the Commandments, and the Moed'im - since time immortal, and they are beloved of the Father.

The ancient priests of Israel did not enter into the most Holy place without blood! The priestly servant Yahshua bearer of the New Covenant which was cut in his own blood, **will return** at the end of days to take up his throne as the King Moshiach, for he has been proven worthy of the crown. For He laid down His life unto death to pay the price for the Atonement for us that we would not have to die for our own sin **but have our names written in the book of life.** God's high priest has done it for mankind that we should live and not die. Therefore, through His sacrifice, we may inherit the earth and at the final day we will enter into the Eternal Kingdom whereby, Moshiah will sit at the right hand of the Almighty as prophesied. Yahshua HaMoshiach.

### **THE TRUTH OF YAHSHUA IS A STUMBLING STONE TO ISRAEL**

***Isaiah 8:13*** "Sanctify the LORD of hosts Himself, and let him be your fear, Let him be your dread. And he will be for a sanctuary, **but a stone of stumbling and a rock of offence to both the houses of Yisrael**, for a trap and a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. Many among them shall stumble; and fall and be broken, be snared and taken. Bind up the testimony; seal the Torah among my disciples, I will wait on the LORD, **who hides his face from the house of Jacob**; I will hope in him. Here I am and the children whom the LORD has given me, we are for signs and wonders in Israel from the LORD of hosts, who dwells in Mount Zion."

***It is recorded that both houses of Israel and Judah would be blinded as to the identity of Jesus as the suffering servant - Moshiach ben Joseph and stumble over the stumbling stone and a rock of offence.***

### **JACOB'S PROPHECY SPOKEN OVER YOSEF**

***Genesis 49:22-26*** Yosef is a fruitful bough a fruitful bough by a well. His branches run over the wall. The archers have bitterly grieved him, Shot at him and hated him. But his bow remained in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob. From there is the ***Shepherd the stone of Israel***. By the God of your father who will help you, and by the Almighty who will bless you with blessings of heaven above; Blessings of the deep that lies beneath, blessings of the breasts and of the womb; The

blessings of your father have excelled the blessings of my ancestors up to the utmost bound of the everlasting hills They shall be on **the head of Yosef**, on the crown of the **head of him who was separated from his brothers**.

(Yosef was separated from his brothers. (Separated means Nazir or consecrated as a Priest).

**RABBI'S QUOTE: Pesikta Rabbasi 35 Yalkut Shimoni – (Pg 172)**

*God informed Moshiach; "The transgressions of the Jewish people will place you in an iron yoke. You will be like a blind calf, the yoke will choke you, and your tongue will stick to the roof of your mouth. Do you want all this suffering? ' Moshiach said, "Master of the universe, I accept this pain with great joy in order that **no Jew is lost. Am I not flesh and blood?"**" God replied, "**Efrayim "My righteous Moshiach, you accepted this task at Creation. Now your pain will resemble My pain**".*

This Rabbinic teaching proves beyond a shadow of doubt, that the Jewish scholars agree that Messiah Efrayim was with God Almighty at creation, (the Elohim - being plural, God and Moshiach being echad) and his destiny and commission was to redeem the sons of Adam from the curse of sin and death. These factual events did take place and are proven through the words of Scripture. The rejection of Moshiach ben Yosef (the stumbling stone), was prophesied, and show that both '**Houses of Israel and Judah**' would stumble over Messiah. Having rejected the **deliverer God sent to Zion**' the one bearing the New Covenant of the atonement. (Jeremiah 31:31) It is written that Israel would fall and be broken in the destruction of Jerusalem and be exiled.

**Jeremiah 8:7-9** *"Even the stork in the heavens knows her **appointed times**; (the Mo'ed - i.e. the feast of Passover on the 14th of Nissan) and the turtledove, the swift and the swallow observe the time of their coming. But my people do not know the judgment of the LORD. "How can you say, 'We are wise, and the Torah of the LORD is with us'? Look, the false pen of the scribe certainly works falsehood. The wise men are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken. **Behold, they have rejected the word of the Lord, so what wisdom do they have?"***

**Isaiah 45:17** ***But Israel will be saved by the Lord with an everlasting salvation; you will never be put to shame or disgraced, to ages everlasting. 54:7, "For a brief moment I abandoned you, but with deep compassion I will bring you back. In a surge of anger I hid my face from you for a moment, but with everlasting kindness, I will have compassion on you," says the Lord your redeemer.***

## ISRAEL'S BLINDNESS ABOUT YAHSHUA WILL NOT LAST FOREVER

**Isaiah 29:18,19** *"In 'that day' the deaf shall hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity and out of darkness. The humble also shall increase their joy in the LORD, poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Israel."* **Isaiah 30:20** *"Though the Lord gives you the bread of adversity, and water of affliction, yet your teachers will not be moved into a corner anymore, **but your eyes shall see your teachers:** And your ears shall hear a word behind your, saying **"This is the way, walk you in it,"** Whether you turn to the right hand, or turn to the left."* **Isaiah 40:1** *"Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, says your God. Speak tenderly to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she has received of the LORD'S hand double for all her sins."*

The profound question a person would be wise ask themselves is; **'what is it that Israel is blinded to?'** At what time in history will the Lord God remove this blindfold from the eyes of his people? When will the sons of Jacob hear and understand the words of the book? The fear of God is the beginning of wisdom! Will God's people follow **the traditions made up by the men** who are their shepherds; these elders often have a myriad of differing interpretations and doctrines, do we follow man or the word of the Almighty and His eternal Everlasting Scriptures! These words are life for those who find them, for those who obey God's instruction and believe **God at His word**. Fear the Almighty, who has the power over life and death! Choose this day whom you will serve! If it be God then choose Him, and not doctrines and practices made up by men who rule over their flocks! Trust in the Almighty, for He has proved Himself to be faithful and true to all generations.

**Psalms 98:3** *'He has remembered his love and his faithfulness to the house of Israel; all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.'*

**Ezekiel 39:25,29** *'Therefore thus says the Lord GOD; "Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon the whole house of Israel, and will be jealous for my holy name; After that they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they dwelt safely in their land, and none made them afraid. When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies lands, and am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations; Then shall they know that I am the LORD their God, which caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of them anymore there. **Neither will I hide my face any more from them:** for I have poured out my spirit upon the house of Israel, says the Lord GOD."*

**Zechariah 8:23** "Thus says Lord of hosts " In those days **ten men** from all languages and nations, shall take hold of the hem (or corner of the hem possibly a talit) **of him that is a Jew,** saying, "We will go with you; **for we have heard that God is with you."**

### **THIS CHILD BORN IN BEITLEHEM WILL BE THE SIGN OF MOSHIACH**

**Isaiah 7:13,** Then Isaiah said, "Hear now you **House of David!** (Judah, note this verse is not addressed to the 'House of Joseph') Is it not enough to try the patience of men? Will you try the patience of my God also? Therefore the Lord Himself **will give you a sign:** (Hebrew 'ot' a mark, miracle, evidence) The maiden (Alma) will be with child and will give **birth to a son,** and will call him Immanuel. **He will dwell in our midst."**

**Luke 1:27-35** "Now in the sixth month, the angel Gabriel was sent by God to the city of Galilee called Nazareth to a **virgin engaged to a man named Yosef, of the House of David;** the virgin's name was Miryam. Approaching her, the angel said, "Shalom, favored one! Elohim is with you!" She was deeply troubled by his words and wondered what kind of greeting this might be. The angel said to her, "Don't be afraid, Miryam, for you have found favor with God. Behold, you will become pregnant, you will give birth to a son, and you are to name him Yahshua. He will be great; **he will be called son of the highest; and the Lord God will give him the throne of his father David; and he will rule over the House of Jacob forever there will be no end to his Kingdom'** "How can this be," asked Miryam of the angel, "Since I am a virgin?" The angel answered her, "Ruach HaKodesh will come over you; the power of Elohim will cover you. **Therefore the child born to you will be called the son of God."**

Miryam questioned this, 'how can this be as I am a virgin?' This was the rhetorical question harkening back to the days of old - similar to Sarah had questioned God when He said she would have a son! This is the mystery (or sod) the Divine romance of how God spoke to Sarah. This is an allegory of the good news that Sarah would miraculously bear a son beyond her childbearing years. This typology links Sarah, Rachel and Miryam, as Rachel was also barren and God opened her womb to bring forth Joseph. These three significant Israelite women miraculously **bore Isaac, Joseph and the other was Miryam who miraculously bore Yahshua.** All these significant sons of Israel whose destinies would influence the inhabitants of the earth forever! At that tender young age, Miryam was about fourteen years old, this young maiden or 'Alma' in Hebrew, had been raised in a righteous tzadok family, a descendant of King David from the tribe of Judah! **She would most certainly have been a virgin at that tender young age!** Furthermore, what would be **so unique about a sign** that a young girl would become pregnant? Surely that is a very natural occurrence and would have

been happening since the commandment to go forth and multiply! Nothing is miraculous about that! So why would God specify such an every day event, **to be given as a unique and extraordinary sign?** The significance was that this son who was born to this young woman had a miraculous birth, and this child would be called Immanuel God with us. This was the seed promised to Israel; God said that He would not lie to David!

**Micah 5:2** “But you, **Beit Lehem Ephrathah**, though you are small among the clans of Judah, out of you will come forth to Me the one who will be **ruler in Israel, whose origins and going out are from ancient times, from everlasting.**” (The One born in Beit Lehem was from everlasting). Therefore will he give them up, until the time that she which travails has brought forth: then the remnant of his brethren shall return unto the children of Israel? And he shall stand and feed in the strength of the LORD, in the majesty of the name of the LORD his God; and they shall abide: for now shall he be great unto the ends of the earth.”

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** *Talmud Yerusalalmi, Berachos 82:4; Elichah Rabbasi 1:16 Pg 1*  
“He found people plowing and sowing, and said to them. ‘God is furious with His world, He wants to destroy His house and exile His children among the nations. Yet you are occupied with day-to-day activities?’ A heavenly voice rang out, ‘**Leave them alone the savior has already been born!**’ He responded ‘Where is he?’ The voice answered, ‘**In Beis Lechem in Judea.**’ Seeing a woman sitting in her doorway her infant son lying bloody before her, Eliyahu asked her, ‘Why is he soiled with blood?’ She replied, ‘His birth is a very bad thing, for in that day the Temple is destroyed.’ He said to her ‘My daughter, stand and hold him, **because great salvation (Yahshua) will come through him.**”

**Luke 2:21-34** ‘And when **eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child**, his name was called Yahshua (or Jesus in English) which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb. And when the days of her purification according to the law of Moses were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem, to present him to the Almighty; As it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that opened the womb shall be called holy to the Lord to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord.”

**Luke 2:25** “Behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Shimeon; and the same man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Spirit (Ruach HaKodash) was upon him. **And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Spirit, that he should not see death, before he had seen the Lord's Mashiach.** He came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents (Yosef and Miryam) brought in the child Yahshua, to do for him (the Circumcision) after the custom of the law. Then took he (the baby) up in his arms, and

blessed God, and said, Lord, now let your thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word: **For mine eyes have seen thy salvation**, (YahShuwah) which you have prepared before the face of all people; **A light to lighten the Gentile, (Nations) and the glory of thy people Israel**. Joseph and his mother (Miryam) marveled at those things which were spoken of him. Shimeon blessed them, and said to Mary (Miryam) his mother, Behold, this child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; **and for a sign** which shall be spoken against.”

**The crux of this miraculous event is that the Adonai's Moshiach, was brought forth before creation, then He was sent to the children of Adam in the likeness of sinful man!** This is the sod, or secret mystery of redemption! It is written: He would be born in the city of David, and would appear to Zion bearer of a New Covenant, being Israel's kinsmen redeemer! He would come to Zion **to dwell amongst the people, as a man of flesh and blood, the seed promised to David. He is not God the Father, but the Son - the anointed Moshiach God's Yahshua or Salvation** as mentioned in the Tanakh. He was begotten, the first born before the creation and **not subject to the fall of man**. He was with God from the beginning and is of the substance and image of God's; making up the Elohim of creation which s plural. He is the expresses likeness of the Father with His Son the Moshiach who sits at His right hand beside God's throne. That is how He is worthy to sit next to God on His throne, as the Rabbi's teach! He was the emissary sent to us from God, sent to Zion to turn the transgressions in Jacob and to fulfill God's oath to King David; so that his seed would endure forever and His throne to all generations. Israel's Kings did not reign forever; only the Moshiach will sit on David's throne reigning forever in the Kingdom of Almighty God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob!

### **MOSHIACH WILL BE GOD'S FIRSTBORN ONLY BEGOTTEN SON**

**Isaiah 9:6-7** ***“For to us a child is born, to us a son is given, and the government will be on his shoulders. He will be called wonderful counselor, mighty God, everlasting father, and prince of peace.”*** (Pele -Yo'etz - El Gibbor - Avi-'Ad - Sar-Shalom) ***Of the increase of his government and peace there will be no end. He will reign on David's throne and over His kingdom, establishing and upholding it with justice and righteousness, from that time on and forever. The zeal of the Lord Almighty will accomplish this.”***

Note: This Messiah would be **born a man of flesh and blood**, seed and lineage of King David, yet He will reign upon David's throne **forever!** Take time to contemplate who this child is, for He has been attributed with titles of majesty. It is written that Moshiach seed of King David will inherit the throne next to (Elohim) our God. King David died and his burial place can be seen in Israel even up to this day; therefore, this is alluding to Moshiach who did come in the flesh even so; He will sit on his throne next to God in Heaven! The Jewish sages convincingly validate this concept of Messiah in their writings!

**Psalm 2:1** “Why do the heathen (nations) rage and the people imagine a vain thing? **The kings of the earth** set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, **against the LORD, (Elohim) and against his anointed, (Moshiach \*Yahshua\*)** saying, Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us. He that sits in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision. Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his sore displeasure. Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Zion. I will declare the decree: the LORD has said unto me, **Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.** (B’Kor) Ask of me, and **I shall give thee the nations for thy inheritance**, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession. Thou shall break them with a rod of iron; shall dash them in pieces like a potter’s vessel. Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth. Serve the LORD with fear, rejoice with trembling. **Kiss the Son**, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. **Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.”**

Who is this **Son of man** that has been given the nations and all authority not only upon the earth, but also in heaven? The Jewish people as a whole have been taught by their leaders from birth to grave, that God does **NOT** have a son, known as God’s Messiah! The majority do not read the Tanakh personally for themselves; therefore, most accept the stock answers given from the Rabbinic interpretations as being absolute truth! These men are given the task of deciphering Scripture and instructing their flock. Ironically, the sages interpret the Scriptures with widely differing views. If the Messiah who is to come, is going to descend out of heaven or HaShamyim with His angels and will be seated next to God on His throne, surely for him to have such a Divinely appointed holy position, he must be one with God from the beginning, the Elohim God the Father, and His first born before creation, the Moshiach! Therefore, He is not just a man but has the same ‘express essence’ of His Father God. Yes, it would seem believable, that God’s Messiah is in truth His Son, for those who have been given the revelation to enlighten their minds to see! Who else could be divinely authorized to sit on the throne on the right hand side of God! Note; the word Elohim is in fact is plural, deciphered as more than one! Elohim does not translate as being singular entity? Take the principal of a husband and wife who are two entities who become united as one in marriage.

### **GOD SPEAKS OF A COMPANION – HE ACKNOWLEDGES AS HIS BEGOTTEN SON**

**Proverbs 30: 4-6** “ Who has ascended up to heaven or descended? Who has gathered up the wind in his fists? Who has bound up the waters in his garment? Who has established all the ends of the earth? **What is his name Y \* H and what is his son’s name (Yahshua) if**

**you can tell?** Every word of God is pure, he shields those trust in him. Don't add anything to His words or he will rebuke you, and be found a liar."

**Hebrews 1:1-6** 'God, who at many times and in many ways spoke in time past to the fathers by the prophets, **has in these last days spoken to us by His Son**, whom He has appointed heir of all things, by whom also He made the worlds, who being the shining splendor of His glory, and the **express image of His essence**, and upholding all things by the word of His power, through Himself cleansing of our sins, **He sat down on the right of the Majesty on high**, being made so much better than the angels, as He has by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they. For to which of the angels did He say at any time, "**You are My Son, this day I have begotten You?**" And again, "**I will be to Him a Father, and He shall be to Me a Son?**" And again, when He brings in the **First-born into the world**, He says, "And let all the angels of God worship Him."

**Genesis 1:26** 'Then God said, "**Let us make man in 'our image,' according to our likeness.**" (Echud is the plurality of two) God said; "**our image and our likeness**" Who is He referring to, not angles as they were not made in his image or likeness? (Psalm 2).

In the first pages of Genesis, the Eternal One describes Himself as Elohim which in fact is in the plural context being more than one. Then later on, the Creator reveals His personal title, the four letters that make up His Holy Name! However, who is this one with Him, to whom He said, "Let **Us** make man in **Our** image and in **Our** likeness. The Melakim or angels were not made in His image, or in His likeness? Only the Moshiah has that glorious privilege and destiny! And who is this son that the Scriptures instruct us **to kiss**? **God said "I AM One, interpreted as Ehud, yet Moshiah and God are one, (ehud) Yahshua said that, "The Father and I are one."**

**Ezekiel 1:26** "And above the firmament that was over their heads was the **likeness of a throne**, as the appearance of sapphire stone and upon **the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it.**" (Who is this heavenly man)?

**Zechariah 12:7-9** "The LORD also shall save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem do not magnify themselves against Judah. In that day shall the Lord defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and he that is feeble among them at that day shall be as David; **and the house of David shall be as God** as the angel of the Lord before them. And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem. And I will pour upon the house of David,

and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications **and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him**, as one mourns for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn.”

Why will Judah mourn, and who is this first born son, whom they will ‘look upon’ the one who is described as being pierced? This Scripture is a messianic mystery; of the Messiah’s identity.

## **GOD ASKS IF WE KNOW THE NAME OF HIS SON**

**John 1:1-14** “In the beginning was the word, and the word was with God, and the word was God. **He was in the beginning with God.** All things were made through him, and without him nothing was made that was made. In him was life, and the life was the light of men. And the light shines in the darkness, and the darkness did not comprehend it. There was a man sent from God, whose name was Yochanan (or John.) This man came for a witness **to bear witness of the light that all through him might believe.** He was not that light, but was sent to bear witness of that light that was the true light, which gives light to every man coming into the world. He was in the world, and the world was made through him and the world did not know him. **He came to his own (the Jews) and his own did not receive him.** But as many as received him, to them he gave the right to become children of God, to those who believe on his name: who were born not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. And the word became flesh and dwelt among us, and we beheld his glory, the glory as **the only begotten (Yalad) of the Father, full of grace and truth.**”

**Luke 9:35** ‘A voice came out of the cloud, saying, “**This is My beloved son, Hear Him!**” Then they all said “**Are you then the son of God?**” Yahshua said, “**You rightly say that I am.**”

**Mark 12:34, 37** ‘And when Yahshua or Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, “Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. And no man after that dared to ask him (Yahshua) any question. And Yahshua answered and said, while he taught in the temple, “**How say the scribes that Messiah is the Son of David?** For David himself said by the Holy Spirit, the LORD (HaShem) said to my Lord, (Adonai) Sit thou on my right hand, (of My throne) until I make thy enemies thy footstool. David therefore himself; called him Lord; and **why is he then his son?** And the common people heard him gladly.”

**Colossians 1:13** “Moshiach, who has delivered us from the power of darkness, and has **translated us into the kingdom of His beloved Son,** In whom we have redemption through his blood even the forgiveness of sins: **He who is the image of the invisible God, the**

**firstborn of every creature:** For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him: He is before all things, and by him all things consist. He is the head of the body, the assembly (or called Church) **who is the beginning the firstborn from the dead;** that in all things he might have the preeminence. For it pleased the Father that in him should all fullness dwell; having made peace through the blood of his crucifixion, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether the things in earth, or things in heaven. Where I (Paul) have been made a minister, according to the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, to fulfill the word of God. 26, **Even the mystery which has been hidden from ages and from generations, but now is revealed to his (holy people): to whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles;** which is Messiah in you, the hope of glory: Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Yahshua HaMoshiach, (Called the Christ in English).

## **TO JEWISH PEOPLE WHO THINK THAT CHRISTIANS WORSHIP 3 GOD'S**

There has been a great misunderstanding of many conceptual truths which lead people into erroneous beliefs, or 'other' paths for they do not decisively confirm '**the one true path,**' but a myriad of differing opinions. The blindness conferred upon Israel by God, may be a very significant reason why the Jewish people are not able to 'see' the truth of Yahshua for who he really is! Drawing from these Biblical writings, we can be confident that they consistently speak of the son of God – His Messiah. These Biblical passages conceal a dual mystery, for they can be speaking about the natural man of the flesh or conversely of the heavenly spiritual heavenly being of the spirit. Furthermore, this can be alluding to the present time, or of a future event, in a different generation. Yet, the Tanakh is a spiritual book and contains hidden deep mysteries (or the sod) of the concept of the Moshiach, both ben Joseph and ben David! One divine being, sent from God, who would be sent to earth as a man of flesh, to pay the price of redemption and that He would dwell or tabernacle with us. God leads us on the straight path that leads to life that we should walk with Him.

At the end of the age, He will return as the King and Judge and accomplish the fullness of the redemption of man. He is not only the son of man, Immanuel, sent to Zion to dwell with us but also as the son of God - God with us! **Yahshua never claimed to be God the Father; but the Messiah His begotten Son brought forth before the creation of the world.** Even so, He is the express image of the invisible the first born having the fullness of His Father God. For it pleased the Father that in Him should all the fullness dwell. Colossians 1:15. The truth is yet to be acknowledged by the Jewish people. The Roman hierarchy created many 'apostate'

doctrines, which have been inherited and taught by the Church over the ages. We know that there is only One God, not three gods **as the Jews misunderstand! There is only One God, and His Holy Spirit; and One Messiah.** Two thrones in heaven not three!

The following Proverb is from a mystical aspect, alluding to the **mystery of Moshiach**, the one who was with God from the beginning, **the firstborn before creation**; even so, not pre-eminent before the Eternal One, The Almighty God Himself the Father! God has put everything under His feet and given the children of man to His Son and King. Yahshua is now seated at the right hand of the Almighty as His Son and close companion!

### **THIS PROVERB IS SPEAKING OF WISDOM - YET IT IS A METAPHOR**

**Proverbs 8:22-36** *"The Lord possessed me at the beginning of His works, before His works of old, I was appointed, from the beginning, before ever the earth was. When there were no depths of the oceans, I was bought forth, before the fountains abounding with water. Before the mountains were settled, before the hills I was bought forth, (referring to the Moshiach) while as yet He had not made the earth or its fields or any of the dust of the world.*

*When He established the heavens, I was there: when he drew a circle over the surface of the deep: When He established the clouds above and fixed securely the fountains of the deep, when he gave the sea its boundary, so that the waters would not overstep His command, when He decreed the foundations of the earth. Then I was beside Him a workman at His side. I was His delight day after day, rejoicing always in His presence, rejoicing in His universe the earth and my delights were with the sons of men. Now therefore listen to me you children; blessed are those who keep my ways. Hear my instruction, become wise and do not refuse it. Blessed is the man who listens to me watching daily at your gates, waiting at my doors. For whoever finds me finds life and receives favor from the Almighty but whoever sin's against me harms his own soul; all who hate me love death!"*

### **THE THRONE OF GOD AND HIS MESSIAH**

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** Rambam maintains; (Pg71)

*"That Moshiach will be more spiritual than any prophet except Moshe, However, according to Tanchuma, Moshiach will even surpass even Moshe because **the redeemer will occupy the throne of God.**"*

**Zechariah 6:12-13** “Then speak to him, saying, ‘Thus says the LORD of hosts’ saying: **‘Behold, the man** whose name is the branch! (Zemah) From his place he shall branch out, and he shall build the temple of the LORD; Yes, he shall build the temple of the LORD, **He shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule on his throne; So he shall be a priest on his throne,** the counsel of peace shall be between them both.”

Note, this man the Branch, is both **Priest on his throne** (ben Yosef as the Priest) and he also will be ruler, judge and reigning king when he reappears as Moshiach the King ben David. Moshiach Efrayim is the Priest and Moshiach ben David the King, being the same personage. From the House of Israel, Yosef has preeminence as firstborn, and from the House of Judah, David inherited the scepter as King! Both these sons of Jacob, called Yosef and Yehudah had headship status over their brothers. Moshiach will fulfill both these roles as God's atoning Priest and in the end days he will appear as Moshiach the King.

**Zechariah 13:6,7** “And one shall say unto him, “What are these **wounds in thy hands?**” Then he shall answer those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends. “Awake, O sword, **against my shepherd, against the man who is my companion,** declares the Lord Almighty. ‘Strike the shepherd, and the sheep will be scattered and I will turn my hand against the little ones.

**Zechariah 2:10-11** ‘Sing and rejoice O daughter of Zion! For behold, I am coming **and I will dwell in your midst,**’ says the Holy one. **‘Many nations** shall be joined to the LORD in that day, and they shall become My people. **I will dwell in your midst** and then you will know **that the Lord of hosts has sent me to you.**” (A Shaliar - a sent one or emissary).

**REBBE'S QUOTE:** *Midrash Shochar Tov; Yalkut Shimoni- R. Shimon b. Pazi: R.Yudan said R.Achab. Chanina; “In the future God will seat Moshiach at His right hand, He will be given majesty and splendor “God will raise up Moshiach to the highest heavens, spread the light of His glory upon him, and say **Efrayim My righteous Moshiach,** (Yosef's descendant, according to Jacob's prophetic blessing over him) judge the nations as you like for without My mercy they would have destroyed you.”*

*There is often a natural interpretation of God's word and a deeper spiritual level called the sod.*

## WHO IS THE 'SON OF MAN' - WHO IS GIVEN ALL AUTHORITY ?

**2 Samuel 7:12-14** "When your days are fulfilled and you rest with your fathers, I will set up your seed (zera) after you, who will come from your body and I will establish his (Moshiach's) kingdom. He shall build a (spiritual) house for My name, **and I will establish the throne of his kingdom forever. 'I will be his Father, and he shall be my son.'**" (Duel application - King David).

**Daniel 7:13-14** " In my vision at night I looked, and there before me was one like the son of man, coming with clouds of heaven He approached the Ancient of Days and was led into His presence. **He was given authority, glory and sovereign power over all peoples, nations and men of every language worshipped him.** His dominion is an everlasting dominion that will not pass away his kingdom is one that will never be destroyed." (Note that the **Son of man** is given sovereign power glory and authority and is worshipped. (The Son of man will have sovereign power and be worshipped)

**Psalms 8:4-6** "What is man, that you are mindful of him? And the son of man, (ben HaAdam) that you visit him? For you have made him a little lower than the angels, and have **crowned him with glory and honor. You made him to have dominion over the works of thy hands;** and you have put all things under his feet."

## THE FIRST ADAM AND THE - SECOND ADAM

**1 Corinthians 15:20,45** ' But now (Moshiach) the Christ has risen from the dead, and has become the first fruits(Shavuot) of those who slept. For since death came by man (Adam) - **the resurrection of the dead** also came by man. **For in Adam all die**, even so in (Messiah) Christ **all will be made alive**. But each in his own order: Christ or Yahshua is the first-fruit, and afterward they who are (Messiah's called) Christ's at His coming; then is the end, when He delivers the kingdom to God, even the Father; when He makes to cease all rule and all authority and power. For it is right for Him to reign; until He has put all the enemies under His feet. The last enemy made to cease is death. For He put all things under His feet. But when He says that all things have been put under His feet, it is plain that this excepts God, who has put all things under Him. But when all things are subjected to Him, then the **Son Himself** also will be subject to Him (The Almighty) who has subjected all things to Him, **so that God may be all things in all.**"

The first Adam was of the earth, made of dust, and he sinned against God; but the second Adam the Moshiach sent from heaven, did not sin against God, he was the sinless Pesach lamb.

**Ezekiel 1:26** “Above the firmament that was over their heads was the **likeness of a throne**, as the appearance of sapphire stone and upon **the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it.** “ (Who is the heavenly man whose likeness was as a throne).

**Genesis 1:1** “In the beginning God (Elohim) created the heavens and the earth.” (Elohim is the plural form of the title of God. Messiah is a divine being, whom God has called - Adonai).

**Genesis 1:2** ‘Then God said, “**Let us make man in ‘our image,’ according to our likeness....**”

**God said:** ‘ **Our image** and **Our likeness**” Who is He referring to, or who is the **Us**? Could this be a hint (remez) of the Elohim of the Almighty, and His Mshiach?

**Psalms 110**, where it is written in a Psalm of David: “The LORD (\*Y\*H\* ) **said unto my LORD (ADONAI) Sit thou at my right hand, (of My throne) until I make thy enemies thy footstool.**”

**Hebrews 10:12, 13, 14** But this man, after he had offered up one sacrifice for sin forever, sat down at the right hand, of God 13, from that time waiting **till his enemies are made his footstool**, 14 for by one offering ( of Himself; being the Messiah) He has perfected forever those who are being sanctified.”

**John 4:22-26** “You worship what you do not know; **we know what we worship, for salvation is of the Jews.** (of Judah) But the hour is coming, and now is, when the true worshipers shall worship the Father in spirit and truth for the Father seeks such to worship Him. God is a spirit and those who worship Him must worship in spirit and truth. The woman said to him, “I know that the anointed one is coming, who is called Moshiach. When he comes, he will tell us all things.’ Yahshua said to her, “**I am the one speaking to you.**”

## **CRUCIFIXION OF MOSHIACH YOSEF IS DEPICTED IN THE PSALMS**

**A Psalm of David; a prophetic picture of David’s seed, Moshiach Servant of God born in Beit Lechem the city of David.**

**Psalms 22:1-28** *"My God, my God, why have you forsaken me? Why are you so far from helping me, and from the words of my groaning? But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and **despised of the people**. All they that see me laugh at me to scorn: they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying, he trusted on the LORD that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, seeing he delighted in him. I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint (crucifixion) my heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels. My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue clings to my jaws; and you have brought me into the dust of death. For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked has surrounded me: **they pierced my hands and my feet. I can count all my bones;** (Yahshua's hands and feet were pierced and no bones of Yahshua were broken) they look and stare upon me. **They divide my garments among them,** and cast lots for my clothing. (Yahshua's garments were removed and lots were cast for them). But be not far from me, O LORD, O my strength, hurry to help me. All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the LORD: **and all the families of the nations shall worship before thee.** For the kingdom is the LORD'S, and he is the ruler over the nations."*

### **YAHSHUA HA MOSHIACH WAS RESURRECTION FROM THE DEAD HE IS A LIVING REDEEMER**

Yahshua was raised from the dead, and He did not see the corruption of the grave. Moshiach is now seated at the right hand of God. Note: for thousands of generations one might ask which Jewish Biblical figure is renowned throughout the entire world by the very fact that **'his' hands and feet were pierced through?** Only one prominent Jewish person can be distinctly identified. How is it that billions love Him and follow after Him, even if it resulted to suffer a gruesome death? No one would do this if he wasn't utterly convinced in his belief. That is, Jesus whose name is Yahshua in the Hebrew language, which means salvation! Without doubt Yahshua is indisputably the very person spoken about by the Psalmist. Furthermore, he has gathered the nations in a spiritual sense and has grafted them into the New Covenant made with the one true God of Israel that Jeremiah the prophet wrote about in verse 31:31. Having said this, the Gentile believers still need to be taught right doctrine in some aspects of the authentic biblical doctrine and embrace the fact that they have been **grafted into Israel** and have not **replaced Israel** as many teach in error from lack of understanding of the Hebraic biblical precepts. The Hebrew people, even up to these times seem to be unable to perceive the kosher message of Yahshua, yet he came first to his brothers the Jews of the Hebrew nation. It was Rav Shaul called Paul the apostle, who was commissioned to bring the message of the remission of sin to the nations. In these end of days, only the Jews could profoundly reinterpret the sayings of this Hebrew son, to reveal Yahshua's true authentic identity and biblical culture as a devout God fearing Jew.

Yahshua has paid once and for all the debt for every human being who believes and would accept the atonement he has made for us. The intelligent evidence and considerable weight of historical and Biblical doctrine concludes that Yahshua must have been 'Shiloh', as the Scepter did depart from Israel in that time period. There has not been another king to sit on David's throne since. The temple was destroyed and the sacrifices of the Levitical laws of blood upon the altar were unable to be performed as atonement had been made! The punishment for sin recorded in the Scriptures, had tragically come to pass as it is written.

**Hebrews 10:9** *'Then said he, "Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He takes away the first that He may establish the second. By this will we be sanctified through the offering of the body of Messiah Jesus, (or Yahshua) once for all; And every priest stands daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, **which can never take away sins: But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins forever, sat down on the right hand of God; From henceforth, expecting until his enemies are made his footstool."*** (See Psalm 110:1)

### **THE SCEPTER DEPARTED WHEN JUDAH WAS EXILED FROM ERETZ YISRAEL**

This Scripture referring to the scepter departing from Judah, was fulfilled when the sovereign authority of David's kingdom departed in 70 CE and finally in 135 CE when the Romans conquered and exiled the Hebrew nation. Yahshua declared that he was the long awaited Moshiah, Israel's shepherd but many Jewish religious leaders were unable to perceive the truth or hear God's Word. Therefore the judgment which was foretold by the prophets was brought down upon all Israel. This was the destruction and exile to the nations which occurred in alignment with the prophecy in (Deut 28:64) and many other verses. The actual exile and events of those times took place some forty years after Yahshua's death; this allowed a time period for mercy for the elect of Israel to make teshuvah. God's desire was that the children of Israel be given time to accept the sin offering and receive the one who came to Zion to turn the transgressions from Jacob. However, in the manly the leadership of the Sanhedrin refused to believe! This historic record substantiates the fact that Moshiah or Shiloh had come; for the scepter had departed in that era, as the reign of the kingdom of David was removed. However, it will be restored by the Messiah at His coming!

**Genesis 49:10** *"The scepter shall not depart from Judah, nor a Lawgiver from between his feet **until Shiloh come**. Unto him shall be the obedience (or the gathering) of the people be." (Who has gathered the people from the nations to serve the living God of the Hebrews)?*

The suffering servant sent by God, as the High Priesthood, Kohen HaGadol 'Shiloh (a metaphor for the Messiah) had to have come at that time, **as the kingdom certainly was removed from Israel during that period.** We have to question, whom do we attribute to being Shiloh or Moshiach? For it is certain that the scepter of ruler-ship did depart from Judah in those days! The sages verify and attribute Shiloh to be a term applied to the Messiah. Open the eyes of your spirit to see the hidden mystery written within the pages of the Tanakh. ( See Ezekiel 21:10,13).

**Malachi 3:1-3** *"Behold, I will send My messenger, and he will clear the way before Me. And the Lord, whom you seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the Angel (messenger) of the Covenant, in whom you delight. Behold, he comes, says the Lord of Hosts. But who can endure the day of his coming? And who shall stand when he appears? For He is like a refiner's fire; and like fuller's soap. And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver. And he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may be offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness."*

### **MOSHIAH CAME AS A REFINING FIRE TO PURGE THE SONS OF LEVI**

**Jeremiah 9:10-12** *"And I will make Jerusalem heaps, a lair of jackals; and I will make the cities of Judah a desolation, without an inhabitant I will scatter them also among the nations, whom neither they nor their fathers have known and I will send the sword after them, until have consumed them." (Tragically this came to pass in real history in the common era).*

**Luke 19:41** *'And as Yahshua drew near, He beheld the city and wept over it, saying, "If you had known, even you, even at least in this day of yours, the things for your peace! But now they are hidden from your eyes. For the days will come on you that your enemies will raise up a rampart against you, and will surround you, and will keep you in on every side. And they will tear you down, and your children within you, and will not leave a stone on a stone because you did not know the time of your visitation."*

Some forty years before the destruction of Jerusalem, Yahshua prophesied accurately what would take place after his death. The result was that the temple and the altar were now obsolete, and the scepter had departed from Judah, as Shiloh which is a metaphor for Messiah had come. Yahshua, meaning salvation of Yah, had accomplished God's purpose and with his dying breath he said, **"Father forgive them for they know not what they do!"** He has an unchangeable Priesthood in the order of Melchizedek, who is of the election of God.

The Jewish people do not believe God has a son who is termed His Moshiach. However, both in the Tanakh, and the New Covenant and also the Rabbinical commontries convincingly substantiate this precept!

## THE PLURAL NATURE OF THE GODHEAD IS A HIDDEN MYSTERY

**Psalm 110:1-4** Psalm of David: “The LORD (Almighty) **said unto my Lord** (ADONAI) **Sit thou at my right hand**, (of My throne) until I make thy enemies thy footstool. **4**, God shall send the rod of your strength out of Zion; rule in the midst of your enemies. The LORD has sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the **order of Melchizedek**.”

**Acts 2:29** “Men and brethren, let me freely speak unto you of the patriarch David, that he is both **dead and buried**, and his sepulcher is with us unto this day. Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Messiah to sit on his throne; He seeing this before spoke of the resurrection of the Messiah, that his soul was not left in hell, **neither his flesh did see corruption**. This Yahshua who has God raised up, whereof **we all are witnesses**. Therefore, being by the **right hand of God exalted**, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Spirit, he has shed forth this, which you now see and hear. **For David is not ascended into the heavens**: but he says himself, The LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, until I make thy foes your footstool. **Therefore let all the house of Israel know assuredly**, God has made this same Yahshua whom is crucified both LORD Almighty and Moshiach who is called the Christ in English).

## PRIEST OF THE ORDER OF MELCHIZEDEK

**Hebrews 7:11-14** ‘Therefore if perfection were by the Levitical priesthood (for under it the people received the Law), what further need was there that another priest should rise after the **order of Melchizedek**, and not be called after the order of Aaron? For the priesthood being changed, there is of necessity a change made in the law also. For he of whom these things are spoken belongs to **another tribe**; from which no man gave attendance at the altar. For it is evident that our Lord Yahshua, sprang out of Judah, of which tribe Moses spoke nothing concerning priesthood.’

**Hebrews 7:19-28**: For on one hand there is an annulling of the former commandment because of it's weakness and unprofitableness 19, for the law made nothing perfect; on the other hand there is a better hope, through which we draw near to God. 20; “The Lord has sworn and will

not repent, **'you are a priest forever, according to the order of Melchizedek'** By so much was Yahshua or Jesus made a surety of a better Covenant. Also there were many priests, because they were prevented by death to continue: **But this man Yahshua** because he continues forever has an **unchangeable priesthood**; therefore, he is able to save them to the uttermost those who come to God through him, seeing he always lives to make intercession for us. For such an high priest was fitting for us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, and separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens; who does not need daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, and then for the people's: **for this he did once and for all when he offered up himself.** For the law appoints as high priests men who have weaknesses; but the word of the oath, which came after the law, **appoints the son, who has been made perfect forever.** Now of the things, which we have spoken, this is the sum, (of the matter) **we have such a high priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens.**"

**Psalm 2:6** "Yet I have set My King on My Holy hill of Zion. I will declare the decree, The LORD has said to me, **'You are My Son, today I have begotten you.** (Yalad - born-ling) **Ask of Me, and I will give you the nations for your inheritance,** and the uttermost parts of the earth for your possession."

King David **did not** possess the ends of the earth, nor did he possess the nations to the uttermost parts of the earth as his inheritance? This is the mystery of the greater Messianic son of David, Moshiach - to whom the Almighty calls this one His begotten Son! He will sit on the right hand of God in HaShamyim, meaning the highest heaven on His throne next to God.

**Revelation 21:1** 'And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea. **And I John saw the holy city, New Jerusalem coming down from God out of heaven,** prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away. And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.'

**Daniel 12:1-2** "And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince who stands for the children of thy people; and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time; and at that time **thy people shall be delivered,** every one

that is **found written in the book**. And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to reproach and some to everlasting contempt.”

**Jeremiah 31:35,37** ‘Thus says the LORD, which gives the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divides the sea when the waves thereof roar; The LORD of hosts is his name: If those ordinances depart from before me, say the LORD, **then the seed of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me forever**. Thus says the LORD; If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will also cast off all the seed of Israel for all that they have done, says the LORD.”

**Isaiah 44:21** “Remember these, O Jacob and Israel; for you are My servant; I have formed you; You are My servant; O Israel, you shall not be forgotten by Me. I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, your transgressions, and, as a cloud, your sins; return to Me; for I have redeemed you. Sing, O heavens; for God has done it. Shout, lower parts of the earth. Break out into singing, O mountains, O forest, and every tree in it. **For God has redeemed Jacob, and glorified Himself in Israel.**”

## **TWO WITNESSES MOSHIACH BEN YOSEF MOSHIACH BEN DAVID**

Yahshua is either who he says he is, or he is a liar and an imposter. He cannot be both a good man and a prophet, whilst at the same time be an imposter, a deceiver and a liar. Who will you believe, God’s Eternal word, or mans self made doctrines and rituals; or the instructions based on popular human traditions and erroneous interpretations concerning Moshaichs ben Yosef’s identity. You decide for yourself who you believe Yahshua is.

It is written in Genesis, of the one whom the peoples of the nations have been assembled into the obedience of the New Covenant! Who else was prominent at that time period declaring he had come from God to be a ‘**Zebakh**’ sacrifice for the sin and to shed his blood for the people as atonement? The Pesach lamb, Rabbi Yahshua or ben Yosef, was born from the lineage and the House of David. He was Messiah to the **nations who have come into obedience** to his teachings and spiritual leadership. One cannot enter the eternal Gan Eden with the stain of sin and come face to face with Almighty God and live. We must enter into the Holy Place, with the blood of Moshiaich to purify ourselves before the Almighty.

**Luke 13:34-35** “O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which kills the prophets, and stones those who are sent to you; **how often would I have wanted to gather your children together** as a hen

*gathers her brood under her wings, **but you were not willing!** Behold, your house is **left unto you desolate**: assuredly I say unto you; You shall not see me, until the time comes when you say, *Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.*"*

Yahshua was not a Gentile yet through his message, mercy and salvation has gone out to the nations as prophesied. Yet of himself he said, "**I have only been sent to the lost sheep of Israel**" He wept over his brothers, distraught they **had rejected the Shepherd and Rock of Israel. Jesus has gathered the peoples of the seed of Abraham** from the fathermost nation of the earth, and He purchased them through His shed blood to restore and redeem them back to God.

The world believes in this remarkable Jew, however, the Jewish people have been taught from generation to generation that Yahshua is not the long awaited Messiah. Most of the orthodox reject Yahshua as instructed by their leaders, without ever comprehending the Scriptural truth as being blinded by God to identify Yahshua HaMoshiach. Yet, the prophecies convincingly proclaim that Moshiach the Pesach Lamb for a Zebach sin offering, and he would be rejected by men and would suffer and be killed. Yahshua called Jesus certainly fulfilled this. Mishpocah, read the Word of God and make your own judgment on the words of Scripture, for in them is **LIFE!** The Jewish people **do not** have to 'become as Christians' to accept the Messiah-ship of ben Yosef, but remain as Jews as they did in the first century! Sadly, mainstream Christianity has become removed from its foundations in authentic Torah and many biblical precepts, even some sects have been led into idolatry! Even so, Yahshua preached words of life from the Torah, he always directed men to God, and He never took credit for himself. He was Torah observant and kept all the feasts. He did not break the law but taught wisdom pertaining to the mysteries of the kingdom. Christians are awaiting his imminent return as Judaism is simultaneously longing for Moshiach's coming as King. The Redeemer will come for all peoples who believe in the One true God, and follow the Biblical Scriptures of the Holy Books, written by the Hebrew people for all mankind! He will complete the fullness of the redemption at that time for those who are awaiting His coming!

## **THE REAPPEARANCE OF MOSHIACH THE KING**

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** *Misrash Nistaros De Raahbi Pg 253-254 –*

**Isaiah 53:** *Moshiach will be **despised and rejected by men**. So he will hide again as it is written he was **like one who hides his face from us**. (ibid.) Moshiach will then **re appear** as it is written 'Behold one like **the Son of man** came with clouds of heaven and dominion was given to him.'*

Note that the Rabbinic views substantiate the New Covenant Scriptures, that Moshiach will **re appear** at the end of the age as a mighty Prince, the Son of Man descending from the clouds to bring judgment and usher in the everlasting kingdom of the Eternal One. The Almighty Elohim of the Holy Scriptures is the only true God who created all life, and He reigns over all the nations upon the face of the earth! He is the redeemer for both the God fearing Jews and the Gentiles from the nations! Furthermore, there is only one Moshiach who comes at two different seasons, early rain and latter rain, planting and reaping. God's promises and purposes for Israel and the nations are to fulfill all that has been written. This message is life to those who find it! Moshiach will reveal himself to Israel as written in the book of Zechariah. All the earth shall see him as lightening flashes across the sky. This time he will come in the office of Moshiach ben David the King and will execute Judgment upon the wicked and restore all Israel, and fulfill the redemption of the faithful those elect from the nations who are his.

*Isaiah 52:7-9 "How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him who brings good tidings, (the Gospel is called the good news) who announces peace, Who brings glad tidings of good things, **who proclaims salvation**, (YahShuwah) Who says to Zion, 'Your God reigns!' Your watchmen shall lift up their voices, with their voices they shall sing together; for they shall see eye to eye the **when the Lord shall bring again Zion**. Break forth into joy; sing together, you waste places of Jerusalem! For the LORD has comforted His people, He has redeemed Jerusalem.'*

Yahshua went up onto 'Mount of Olives' and proclaimed the good tidings of salvation to the Hebrew nation! Many of his sermons were delivered from the Mount of Olives. At his birth men said, peace on earth and good will to all men. He was the Prince of Peace who brings peace and redemption to the **individual soul** and breathes life into the spirit for those who believe. However, we will not have true peace on this earth, until he returns as ben David the King Moshiach and will reign on David's throne. He will judge the wicked, and after that time He ushers in the Messianic kingdom for the believing called out remnant, a righteous remnant of the Father 'Avinu Malkanu,' our Father and King of all the universe!

If the Jewish people would reclaim Yahshua as one of their own, they would be doing a great mitzvot for the world. Christianity has interpreted this Jewish man called Jesus, in the likeness and understanding of the nations. If you ask a Jewish person about Jesus, they will ultimately respond, "I'm a Jew, and we don't believe in Jesus, Christianity is a different religion from ours and those who believe in him have persecuted us relentlessly." Tragically, this is a true fact of history, but it never was destined to be this way. This 'demonic' assault against the Jews, and also authentic Gentile believers was the brain child of the Papal religious system of pagan Rome! Through a deliberate and contrived maneuver, they hijacked this Hebrew redeemer and transformed the son of David, by merging him with the pagan gods, along with the idolatrous

deities of the empires of the nations. They bestowed upon Moshiah ben Joseph, the attributes of Jupiter, Zeus, and the Baal's of the heathen nations. The worship of Baal of the Edomite

Church incorporated Yahshua into their system by adding him to the pantheon of their god's. Therefore, from that time on, these have had a strong control over this son of Jacob from the tribe of Judah and portrayed Yahshua as having attributes of pagan deities. What a masterful plan of deception. No wonder the Jewish people down through the ages have rejected Yahshua as being a fraud! Yet, he came to redeem and bless, not to kill his own brethren. This happened as a result of a takeover by the Caesars of this prophetic faith. Not one word of Yahshua's teachings condoned or taught these practices of crusades or inquisitions. This was devised by Rome who destroyed the temple and exiled the inhabitants of Israe to the four corners of the earth!

There must be a distinction made between orthodox Roman Papal religion of old, and the Messianic faithful Christians, who are a called out people of the elect from the nations. These do not join a man made institution but believe by faith in the God of Israel and His Messiah and read the Holy Scriptures written through the Hebrew people. These ones called the notzrim, did not worship idols or relics nor worship the woman called Mary, or worship a man of 'the cloth.' These apostate acts are practiced by the Church in Rome and have spread worldwide! Yet, within these religions there is always a faithful and believing remnant. Conversely, the true believing Christians understand that they have entered into a biblical New Covenant through the atoning shed blood of Yahshua as written of in **Jeremiah 31:31**.

The promise to Abraham, that he would be “**A Father to many nations.**” has fulfilled Scripture. There is an urgent need to restore Yahshua back to his authentic culture! It would take many Jewish scholars to expound correct interpretations of the Hebrew New Covenant Scriptures, and eliminate any erroneous teachings and remnants of idolatry within Christian theology and practice. Jesus is the most renowned and beloved Jew in all history. There needs to be a time of reckoning, where the Jewish people re-interpret the Hebrew texts in the New Covenant and render any invalid misinterpretations and bring forth a new Midrash. This would regain the authenticity of the Hebraic content of the New Testament Scriptures and reinstate Yahshua as a Jew of Jews, who was born a descendant of the sons of Jacob.

**Romans 11:25,28** *“For I do not want you to be **ignorant of this mystery**, Brethren lest you should be proud/wise in your own conceits; that blindness **in part** has happened to Israel, **until the fullness of the Gentiles has come in. And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written,***

(Paul the apostle is speaking from Rome to Jewish Jews of the dispersions; Remember that Rav Shaul or Paul was a Jewish citizen of Rome).

### YAHSHUA THE HEBREW – THE SERVANT OF GOD

- Yahshua** - never entered a Church in his life, only a synagogue.
- Yahshua** - did not become a Christian, nor convert to another religion.
- Yahshua** - was born a Jew, lived as a Jew, and died a Jew.
- Yahshua** - observed all the Jewish feasts and kept the Sabbath.
- Yahshua** - did not institute Christmas and Easter as Holy days.
- Yahshua** - never left the shores of Israel.
- Yahshua** - 'I have only been sent to the lost sheep of the House of Israel.'
- Yahshua** - did not bow down to idols, nor did he teach any pagan practices.
- Yahshua** - didn't tell anyone to murder his own brethren; was done by Rome.
- Yahshua** - never condoned the wicked atrocities perpetrated by army's of the evil gentile rulers.

Who would be bold enough to take up the challenge? One day the nations will come to you, and take hold of the garment of a Jew, (possibility a talit) and you Judah will teach the '**ten men**' from the nations the truth of Torah and the Hebraic roots of authentic **Biblical** Judaism. The sages verify and attribute Shiloh to be a acronym for the Messiah. Open the eyes of your spirit to see the hidden mystery within the Torah HaNevi'im, prophets, Tehillim the psalms, and Kituvim the writings!

**Zechariah 8:22-23** *"Yea, many people and strong nations shall come to seek the Lord of hosts in Jerusalem, and to pray before the Lord. Thus says the Lord of hosts; In those days it shall come to pass, that **ten men shall take hold out of all languages of the nations they will take hold of the hem (talit) of him that is a Jew**, saying we will go with you for we have heard the Lord is with you."*

*The Jews never abandoned Torah and have preserved the Torah or Holy Bible for the Gentile of the Nations. Today, the Gentiles need kosher teachers to restore the Hebrew nature of the teaching that Messiah Yahshua taught !*

The Gentile nations have been in control of the early writings and translated them into Greek, Latin, and then anglicized the Scriptures for the common Anglo-Saxon peoples. The Roman Emperor Constantine held the Council of Nicea 325 CE in Turkey; the Caesars covertly introduced the gods of the Romans, where Jupiter, also known as Zeus, believe by the pagans

to be the father of all the god's. These same Roman's, who sent their armies and destroyed the temple in Jerusalem and crucified Yahshua along with a multitude of Jewish citizens. This same Rome have continued in their murderous ways through the centuries, in attempt to wipe out the remnant of the faithful Jewish and true Christian testimony of Elohim the One true God of all mankind! Is it any wonder that the Jewish people fear that idolatrous brand of Roman Christianity? The Papacy stripped Yahshua of his ancient Hebrew identity and heritage, biblical convocations, Shabbat, and many precepts based on the ancient foundations of biblical Judaism. Therefore, our nefesh Yehudi could not accept ben Efrayim as he was presented to the world as a Gentile of the nations. The Jewish people naturally rejected this ostensibly new religious system emanating from the Roman Empire who persecuted the Jews without mercy! Tragically, Judah has thrown out the baby with the 'bathwater' so to speak. The result of this persecution; was that the Jewish people have been bereft of the treasure of their own kinsmen redeemer, the Moshiach the suffering servant – who expounded the divine mysteries of the kingdom of God to Israel, which spread out into all the world.

**Revelation 15:3** *“And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvelous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints. Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy Name? For you only are holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.”*

**Revelation 21:12**, *“And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea. And I (Yohanan) or John saw the holy city, New Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, “Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men,” and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away. And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, “Write, for these words are true and faithful.”*

The Twelve sons of Jacob named Israel, were called to be God's witnesses, and were destined to be a light to the nations. Up to date, the Jews have blessed the world with many treasures, the Holy Scriptures being the most precious gift the Jewish people have given to humanity. Even so, many of these many achievements have been in the field of science, social justice, medicine, the arts, literature, agriculture and many more successes. Yet, Israel was ordained to be a Holy nation, a kingdom of priests and **destined to be God's witnesses to bring the spiritual truth of the one true God to the nations**, the God of Israel the Almighty Creator of heaven and earth. In this matter there has been a glaring deficit which is lacking. For no Rabbi to date has filled this task of assembling and teaching the

seventy nations of the world as prophesied. Yet, there are millions of authentic Biblical Zionist Christians who are humbly grateful to the Jewish people for all they have received; and one day they might stand alongside the Jews and give their strength to defend Israel in the end days.

There is a bridge being restored today between **authentic** Christian believers and the Jewish people. May it blossom into repentance on behalf of the Church and bring healing to the deep wounds to God's ancient beloved people, the Jews! In the future, Israel will need true friends in the days ahead when the surrounding nations will come up against Jerusalem to battle. It could well be that many righteous Notzrim, who have been grafted into the New Covenant, may stand alongside the Israeli's and defend the land of the God of Israel and His long suffering people the Jews! Yahshua has performed his destiny as God's servant, to be a light to the nations and for your people Israel. His message of redemption to the peoples of the world and has reached to the ends of the earth. When Moshiah returns as King, He will accomplish the fullness of that redemption.

At times during his ministry Jesus appeared to speak harshly of some Pharisees, and religious leaders, on account of their lack understanding and not of being able to spiritually discern the true essence of what God desired from His people. **'Sacrifice and offering I do not desire, but a humble heart and a contrite spirit!** Often a heavy burden was placed upon the common people, which was over and above what God had commanded. Yahshua's heart was for the common people and he desired to relive them from the burdens excessive of the legalistic practices of the Law. He disapproved of Israel's religious leadership, who were burdening the Jewish people with a weight of religious duty more than they could bear. This concept could be true even today; and likely this sentiment may well be in keeping with many Jewish people. Many Israelis are in conflict over religious legalistic excesses. Most likely, if these Jews had lived in the days of Yahshua, possibly they might concur with some of the disagreements he had with his Jewish brothers of points over deciphering the law.

Through the New Covenant going out to the nations, the believing Christians, are now able to read the Hebrew Scriptures from the books of Moshe Rabbaniu the Kings and Prophets. These have converted from paganism to serve the biblical Hebrew God of creation. Even so, many still cleave to some aspects of the ancient pagan practices, which contravene the foundations of Hebraic biblical doctrine. Nevertheless, as it is written, one day these who cleave to the God of Israel, will learn correct doctrine and understanding of the Hebraic foundations. It is written in Zechariah, that one day the nations will come up to the mountain of the Lord and they will be taught correct doctrines and put away all the false teachings which emanated from the corrupted false shepherds and the evil power hungry kings of the earth,

who plot against God's people! Hence, those faithful Jews who are dedicated to the Torah of God, could liberate this maligned Jew from some of Christianity's misinterpretations, and thereby present Yahshua as an authentic Jew of Jews, Messiah- son of man, redeemer of all nations. In fact Yahshua is Israel's greatest international export, the most beloved personage on the world stage of all history for over 2,000 years. Jesus message went out to the nations of the world, teaching them Torah and the truth about the one true God who created all peoples on the face of the earth to glorify His Name. Millions who were enslaved by serving false pagan gods found a hope and a future in their redemption being grafted into the New Covenant; so that God's house might be a house of prayer for all nations.

In Malachi's prophesy, it was proclaimed that Moshiach ben Yosef would be a light and a banner to all nations, and to him shall be the obedience of all the peoples." No Rabbi of religious leader has performed this service to God, only Jesus known by the world as Yahshua has performed this task.

***Malachi 1:11 "From the rising of the sun, even to its going down, My Name shall be great among the Gentile Nations. In every place incense shall be offered to my name, And a pure offering for My Name shall be great among the nations, ' says the LORD of hosts.'***

Moshiach is both **Priest**, the son of Yosef often known as Efrayim and Moshiach the **King** known as ben David; **these two are one Moshiach - who comes twice**. Firstly, he comes as a priest to pay the price of redemption and when he returns he will reign on earth on the throne of David. When the Eternal kingdom is set up where the Messiah is seated in heaven on his throne at the right hand of God Almighty, that God might be glorified in all the earth.

***Daniel 7:9-14 "I watched until thrones were put in place, and the Ancient of days was seated, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head was like pure wool. His throne was a fiery flame, its wheels a burning fire; and a fiery stream issued and came forth from before Him. A thousand thousands served him; and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before Him. The judge was seated, and the books were opened. "I looked then because of the sound of the great words which the horn (beast) was speaking; I watched until the beast was slain, and its body destroyed, and given to the burning fire. "As for the rest of the beasts, (Amalek) they had their dominion taken away; yet their lives were prolonged for a season and a time. "I was watching in the night visions, and Behold, one like the son of man, coming with the clouds of heaven, and he came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before Him. Then to him was given dominion, glory and a kingdom that all peoples, nations, and languages will serve him. His dominion is an everlasting dominion, which will not pass away."***

**Zechariah 12:5** “And the governors of Judah shall say in their heart, “The inhabitants of Jerusalem shall be my strength in the LORD of hosts their God In that day will I make the governors of Judah like an hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf, and they shall devour all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left: and Jerusalem shall be inhabited again in her own place, even in Jerusalem. The LORD also shall **save the tents of Judah first, that the glory of the house of David** and the glory of the inhabitants of Jerusalem do not magnify themselves against Judah. In that day shall the LORD defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and he that is feeble among them at that day shall be as David, **and the house of David, and they shall be as God**, as the angel of the LORD before them. And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem.”

**Revelation 5:1-14** “And I saw in the right hand of Him who sat on the throne a scroll written inside and on the back, sealed with seven seals. Then I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, **“Who is worthy to open the scroll and to lose its seals?”** And no one in heaven or on the earth or under the earth was able to open the scroll, or to look at it. So I wept much, because no one was found worthy to open and read the scroll, or to look at it. But one of the elders said to me, **“Do not weep! Behold, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David,** has prevailed to open the scroll and to lose its seven seals.” And I looked, and behold, in the midst of the throne and of the four living creatures and in the midst of the elders, stood lamb as though it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which the seven spirits of God are sent out into all the earth. Then, he came and took the scroll out of the **right hand of Him who sat on the throne**. Now when He had taken the scroll, the four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb, each having a harp, and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints. And they sang a new song, saying: **“You are worthy to take the scroll, And to open its seals; for you were slain, and have redeemed us to God by Your blood** out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation, and have made us kings and priests to our God; and we shall reign on the earth.” Then I looked, and I heard the voice of many angels around the throne, the living creatures, and the elders; and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands, saying with a loud voice: **“Worthy is the Lamb who was slain** ( the Passover Lamb ben Yosef slain on the 14th of Nissan) To receive power and riches and wisdom, And strength and honor and glory and blessing!” And every creature which is in heaven and on the earth and under the earth and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, I heard saying: **“Blessing and honor and glory and power be to Him who sits on the throne, and to the Lamb, forever and ever!”** The four living creatures said “Amen” Twenty-four elders fell down and worshiped Him who lives forever and ever.”

**Revelation 22:16 -14:1** *"I Yahshua, have sent my angel to testify to you these things. **I am the root and the offspring of David**, the bright morning star. I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the Mount Zion, with him a hundred forty and four thousand, having His Father's name written in their foreheads."*

Yahshua was not in conflict with the Jewish people as a whole, but rather, those religious authorities who used their own interpretations of the law, and possibly at times to control to gain obedience over the masses of common people by placing a heavy burden of the law upon the community that God Himself did not ordain. This is common throughout many differing religious organizations. Often their leaders devised manmade doctrines, practices for the worldwide religious institutions, and these also are guilty of doing the same. Many have placed burdens upon the common laity who follow their shepherds, believing their teachings are valid and their excesses are made up by the dictates of man-made regulations where their congregants are encouraged to follow people or their leaders, who at times may lead into error; or even worse, into control and bondage. This is true of all religions! Yet, Yahshua came to set men free to worship God and to know Him through His Word the Torah and the writings and the words of the Prophets. He said, 'If you are willing, if you believe!' Not that you have to; we must come to God by our own free will. God's word is trusted and true. It is a lamp unto our feet and a light unto our path.

**RABBIS QUOTE:** ***Yalkut Shimoni, Tehillim 104, (862) and Midrash Shochar Tov 18, R. Shimon Pazi: ( pg 179 )** "In the future God will grant Moshiach majesty and splendor In the future God will seat Moshiach **to His right hand**. **God will raise up Moshiach to the highest heavens** and spread the light of His glory upon him, saying, "**Efrayim, My righteous Moshiach**, judge the nations as you like for without My mercy, they would have destroyed you instantly."*

The **re-appearance** of the Moshiach in prophesy, where Moshiach is referred to as the Son of the blessed; given majesty, and Moshiah is given the authority being ordained from the beginning that he would be seated on the throne, at the right hand of the Eternal One! Interestingly, the Jewish Sages teach a similar doctrine as Christendom in this matter.

**Mark 14: 60** *"The high priest stood up in the midst and asked Jesus, saying, "Do you answer nothing? What is it these men testify against you? But he kept silent and answered nothing. Again the high priest asked him, saying to him, "**Are You the Moshiach, the son of the Blessed?**" **Yahshua said, "I am. And you will see the Son of Man sitting at the right hand of the power, and coming with the clouds of heaven."***

The root was **before David** - and also the seed **a man was from David**. If Jesus or Yahshua is not Moshiach ben Yosef, then Israel have had no covering of the **authentic blood atonement** for the past two thousand years, nor a man to sit on David's throne in heavenly HaShamyim at the right hand of God. This is one reason why the temple was destroyed, for it was no longer needed for the sacrificial 'zabakh' offering of an animal to be performed upon the altar; for this very reason, Jesus performed this God given commission by coming to mankind as Moshiach ben Yosef. He paid the price for sin to ratify the Covenant with his own blood. This was to fulfill the covenant promise to Israel, that all men may be redeemed through the remission of sin; both those of the Abrahamic Covenant and also the New Covenant. Both were cut in blood (Leviticus 17:11) to make them a legal transaction according to written Torah. **'Abraham, you will be a father of many nations'** not solely for the Jews, descendants of Judah but also those scattered abroad. These children are from the House of Israel and are known as the lost tribes. The Father of all mankind has called all the peoples of the world who believe in the God of Israel and acknowledge the Covenant He made with mankind, which has been written throughout the Hebrew Scriptures written by the Prophets, Kings and Scribes.

***Micah 2:12-13 "I will surely assemble Jacob, all of thee; (twelve tribes) I will surely gather the remnant of Israel; I will put them together as the sheep of Bozrah, as the flock in the midst of their fold: they shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of men. The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it: their king shall pass before them and the LORD at the head of them."***

All nations will be witnesses to this event which is the appearance of the Moshiach and every creature under heaven will know that God is the Almighty One of Israel, the author of life and the Creator of the universe. Do not miss it, and make sure you are ready to be counted in that number, marked out for redemption for those who keep His Covenant. Moshiach the King is coming - let all God's creatures repent and make T'shuvah and be humble and prepare themselves for His coming! **Daniel 7:9-14**

***Zechariah 10:6 "And I will strengthen the house of Judah, and I will save the house of Joseph and I will bring them again to place them; for I have mercy upon them: and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for I am Y\*H their God, and will hear them."***

***Ezekiel 37:24-28 "And David my servant (Moshiach the King) shall be king over them; and they all shall have one shepherd: they shall also walk in my judgments and observe my statutes, and do them. And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, even they, and their children and their children's children for ever and my servant David (Moshiach) shall be their prince forever. Moreover I will make a covenant of peace with them it shall be an everlasting***

**covenant with them**, and I will place them, and multiply them, and will set my sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore. My tabernacle also shall be with them: Yea, I will be their God, and they shall be my people. **The nations shall know that I the LORD does sanctify Israel**, (The Twelve tribes) when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.” **Revelation 21:10,13**, ‘And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and showed me that great city, **the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God**, Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal; And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, **which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel**, on the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.’

**Zechariah 12:9-10** “And it shall come to pass in that day that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem. And I will pour upon the **House of David**, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: **And they shall look upon me whom they have pierced** (Dakar) and they shall mourn for him, as one mourns for **his only son** and shall be in bitterness for him as one that is **in bitterness, grief for his firstborn.**” (B’Kor - Meaning the firstborn – ling).

**Micah 4:1-5** “But in the last days it shall come to pass, that the mountain of the house of the LORD shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it. And many nations shall come and say, **“Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the LORD, and to the house of the God of Jacob;** and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for the Torah law shall go forth of Zion and the word of the LORD from Jerusalem, He shall judge between many peoples and decide concerning strong nations. All people will walk everyone in the name of his god, **but we will walk in the name of the Lord our God forever and ever.**”

**Isaiah 52:7-10** “How beautiful on the mountains are the feet of him who brings good news who publishes shalom, **who brings good news of good, who publishes salvation**, (Yahshua) who says to Zion, your God reigns! The voice of your watchmen, they lift up the voice, together do they sing; for they shall see eye to eye, **when the Lord shall bring again Zion.** Break forth into joy, sing together, you waste places of Yerushalayim; for the Lord has comforted his people, he has redeemed Yerushalayim. The Lord has made bare His holy arm in the eyes of all the nations, all the ends of the **earth will see the salvation of our God.**”

**Yohanan /John, 1:1 ' In the beginning was the Word** (Davar the Alef and the Tav) and the word was with God, and the word was God. **The same was in the beginning with God.** All things were made by him; and without him was not anything made that was made. In him was **life and the life was the light of men.** 10, He was in the world and the world was made by him, and **the world knew him not.** He came to his own and **his own** (The Jews) **received him not.** But as many as recieved him, to him, to them he gave the power to become the sons of God, even those that believe on his name. Those who were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor the will of man, but of God. And the word (the Alef and the Tav) became flesh and dwelt amongst us, and we beheld His glory, the glory as of the **only begotten of the father**, full of grace and truth.” **(First begotten B’Kor)**

**Proverbs 8:14-36** Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom; I am understanding, I have strength. By me kings reign, And rulers decree justice. <sup>16</sup> By me princes rule, and nobles, All the judges of the earth. <sup>17</sup> I love those who love me, And those who seek me diligently will find me. <sup>18</sup> Riches and honor are with me, Enduring riches and righteousness. <sup>19</sup> My fruit is better than gold, yes, than fine gold, And my revenue than choice silver. <sup>20</sup> I traverse the way of righteousness, In the midst of the paths of justice, <sup>21</sup> That I may cause those who love me to inherit wealth, That I may fill their treasuries. <sup>22</sup> **The LORD possessed me at the beginning of His way,** Before His works of old. <sup>23</sup> **I have been established from everlasting,** From the beginning, before there was ever an earth. <sup>24</sup> When there were no depths I was brought forth, When there were no fountains abounding with water. <sup>25</sup> Before the mountains were settled, Before the hills, I was brought forth; <sup>26</sup> While as yet He had not made the earth or the fields, <sup>26</sup> While as yet He had not made the earth or the fields, Or the primal dust of the world. <sup>27</sup> **When He prepared the heavens, I was there,** When He drew a circle on the face of the deep, <sup>28</sup> When He established the clouds above, When He strengthened the fountains of the deep, <sup>29</sup> When He assigned to the sea its limit, So that the waters would not transgress His command, When He marked out the foundations of the earth,<sup>30</sup> **Then I was beside Him as a master craftsman And I was daily His delight,** Rejoicing always before Him, <sup>31</sup> Rejoicing in His inhabited world, **And my delight was with the sons of men** <sup>32</sup> “ Now therefore, listen to me, my children, For blessed are those who keep my ways. <sup>33</sup> Hear instruction and be wise, And do not disdain it. <sup>34</sup> Blessed is the man who listens to me, Watching daily at my gates, Waiting at the posts of my doors. <sup>35</sup> **For whoever finds me finds life,** And obtains favor from the LORD; <sup>36</sup> He who sins against me wrongs his own soul; All those who hate me love death.”

**Proverbs** <sup>4</sup> Who has ascended into heaven, or descended? Who has gathered the wind in His fists? Who has bound the waters in a garment? Who has established all the ends of the earth? **What is His name, and what is His Son's name,** If you know? <sup>5</sup> Every

word of God is pure; He is a shield to those who put their trust in Him. <sup>6</sup> Do not add to His words, Lest He rebuke you, and you be found a liar.

## **THE JEWISH PEOPLE ARE NOT AWARE IN EARLIER TIMES THE RABBI'S ALSO BELIEVED THESE PRECEPTS**

**RABBI' QUOTE:** *Pesikta Rabbasi 35-37; Yalkut Shimoni, pg 172*

God informed Moshiach; **For the transgressions of the Jewish people** will place you in a iron yoke. You will be like a blind calf, the yoke will choke you, and your tongue will stick to the roof of your mouth. Do you want all this suffering?" Moshiach said, "Master of the universe, "I accepted this pain with great joy in order **that no Jew is lost. Am I not flesh and blood?**" God answered Efrayim, "My righteous Moshiach, **you accepted this task at creation.** Now your pain will resemble My pain."

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** *Rambam maintains that: (Pg 71)* Moshiach will be more spiritual than any prophet except Moshe. However, according to Tanchuma, Moshiach will even surpass even Moshe. Others take a compromised position, arguing that Moshiach will exceed Moshe in leadership **because the redeemer will occupy the throne of God.**"

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** *Misrash Nistaros De Raahbi (Pg 253-254)*

"**Moshiach ben Efrayim** will appear, and if worthy Moshiach ben David will come, That **first Moshiach will be killed,** and the Jewish people will mourn, As it is written, "Then they shall look towards Me whom (the nations) have thrust through, and they shall mourn for him. (Zech 12:10) Then God will reveal Moshiach ben David. At first, the Jewish people will want to investigate, saying, "You are a liar, because Moshiach has already **been killed** and there will never be another!" **Moshiach will be despised and rejected by men.**

**RABBI'S QUOTE:** "He responded, 'Where is he?' The voice answered, '**In Beis Lechem, in Judea.**' Seeing a woman sitting in her doorway her infant son lying bloody before her, Eliyahu asked her, 'Why is he soiled with blood?' She replied, 'His birth is a very bad thing, **for on that day the Temple is destroyed.**' He said to her, 'My daughter, stand and hold him, **because great salvation will come through him.**'

**Isaiah 53**, So he will hide again as it is written, **he was like one who hides his face from us.** (ibid.) Moshiach will then **re appear** as it is written 'Behold one like the **Son of man** came with clouds of heaven and dominion was given to him.' (This is the Son of David, heavenly man, the Almighty's companion and High Priest who happens to also be the Son of God).

**Pslam 2:1-12**, <sup>1</sup> Why do the nations rage, And the people plot a vain thing? <sup>2</sup> The kings of the earth set themselves, And the rulers take counsel together, Against the LORD and against His Anointed, saying, <sup>3</sup> "Let us break Their bonds in piece, And cast away Their cords from us." <sup>4</sup> He who sits in the heavens shall laugh The Lord shall hold them in derision. <sup>5</sup> Then He shall speak to them in His wrath, And distress them in His deep displeasure: <sup>6</sup> "Yet I have set My King On My holy hill of Zion." <sup>7</sup> "I will declare the decree: The LORD has said to Me, '**You are My Son, Today I have begotten You.**' <sup>8</sup> Ask of Me, and I will give You The nations for Your inheritance, And the ends of the earth for Your possession. <sup>9</sup> You shall break<sup>a</sup> them with a rod of iron; You shall dash them to pieces like a potter's vessel.'" <sup>10</sup> Now therefore, be wise, O kings; Be instructed, you judges of the earth, <sup>11</sup> Serve the LORD with fear, And rejoice with trembling. <sup>12</sup> **Kiss the Son, lest He be angry**, And you perish in the way, When His wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all those who put their trust in Him."

## **GOD HAS TWO THAT WITNESS OF HIM**

The **Two** celestial lights the sun and the moon - **Two** human creatures, Adam the man and Eve the woman - **Two** trees in the garden, tree of life and good and evil - **Two** stone tablets of the Commandments - **Two** comings of Moshiah ben Yosef and ben David - Priest and King - **Two** houses of Israel -Yehudah and Yosef - **Two** sticks in his hand - God has **Two** witnesses who testify of Him - **Two** Biblical peoples that witness of the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, the Jews and authentic Christians - The Scriptures, the written Torah of God and the Ruach of the spirit of God - **Two** exiles - **Two** olive branches - **Two** kingdoms, in the North the House of Joseph and in the South the House of Judah - **Two** testimonies, that of the Jews of the Torah upholding the Covenant of Moshe - and the authentic Kehilah who witness and uphold the New Covenant ushered in by Moshiach ben Yosef.

**BEHOLD MOSHIACH BEN DAVID THE KING IS COMING SOON!  
LOOK UP AND KNOW YOUR REDEMPTION DRAWS NEAR.**

*Blessed is He who comes in the name of  
The Lord, May He come speedily in our days  
May your name be written in the book of life.*

**- AMEN -**